

TRANSCRIPT OF PROCEEDINGS

30 CFR PART 57)
)
DIESEL PARTICULATE MATTER)
EXPOSURE OF UNDERGROUND METAL)
AND NONMETAL MINERS; PROPOSED)
RULE)

Pages: 1 through 297

Place: Salt Lake City, Utah

Date: May 11, 1999

HERITAGE REPORTING CORPORATION

Official Reporters

1220 L Street, N.W., Suite 600

Washington, D.C. 20005-4018

(202) 628-4888

hrc@concentric.net

MINE SAFETY AND HEALTH ADMINISTRATION

30 CFR PART 57)
)
 DIESEL PARTICULATE MATTER)
 EXPOSURE OF UNDERGROUND METAL)
 AND NONMETAL MINERS; PROPOSED)
 RULE)

Doubletree Hotel
 Salt Lake City, Utah

Tuesday,
 May 11, 1999

The parties met, pursuant to the notice, at
 8:30 a.m.

PANEL:

THOMAS TOMB, Chief, Dust Division, Pittsburgh
 Health and Safety Technology Center

JON KOGUT, Office of Program Evaluation and
 Information Resources, MSHA

GEORGE SASEEN, Technical Support, MSHA

ROBERT HANEY, Technical Support, MSHA

SANDRA WESDOCK, Office of the Solicitor, MSHA

RONALD FORD, Office of Standards, Regulations
 and Variances, MSHA

PAMELA KING, Office of Standards, Regulations
 and Variances, MSHA

JAMES CUSTER, Metal and Nonmetal Division, MSHA

Heritage Reporting Corporation
 (202) 628-4888

Heritage Reporting Corporation
(202) 628-4888

1 P R O C E E D I N G S

2 MR. TOMB: Good morning. My name is Thomas Tomb,
3 and I'm the Chief of the Dust Division, Pittsburgh Safety
4 and Health Technology Center, located at Pittsburgh,
5 Pennsylvania, and I will be the moderator for this public
6 hearing on MSHA's proposed rule addressing diesel
7 particulate matter exposure of underground metal and
8 nonmetal miners.

9 Firstly, and on behalf of the Assistant Secretary
10 J. David McAteer, I'd like to take this opportunity to
11 express our appreciation to each of you for being here today
12 and for participating in the development of this rule.

13 With me on the panel today from MSHA are: John
14 Kogut from the Office of Program Evaluation and Information
15 Resources. Do you want to let them know who you are, Jon?
16 George Saseen and Robert Haney of our Technical Support
17 Center; Sandra Wesdock from the Office of the Solicitor;
18 James Custer from Metal and Nonmetals Division in Arlington,
19 Virginia; Ronald Ford and Pamela King from the Office of
20 Standards, Regulations and Variances.

21 This hearing is being held in accordance with
22 Section 101 of the Federal Coal Mine Safety and Health Act
23 of 1977. As is the practice of this agency, formal rules of

1 evidence will not apply.

2 We are making a verbatim transcript of this
3 hearing. It will be made an official part of the rulemaking
4 record. The hearing transcript, along with all of the
5 comments that MSHA has received to date on the proposed
6 rule, will be available to you for review. If you want to
7 get a copy of the hearing transcript for your own use,
8 however, you must make arrangements with the reporter.

9 We value your comments. MSHA will accept written
10 comment and other data from anyone, including those of you
11 who do not present an oral statement. You may submit
12 written comments to Pamela King, who I've already introduced
13 during this hearing, or send them to Carol Jones, Acting
14 Director, Office of Standards, Regulations and Variances, at
15 the address that was in the public notice.
16 We will include them in the rulemaking record.

17 If you feel you need to modify your comments or
18 wish to submit additional comments following the hearing,
19 the record will stay open until July 26, 1999. You are
20 encouraged to submit to MSHA a copy of your comments on
21 computer disk, if possible.

22 Your comments are essential in helping MSHA
23 develop the most appropriate rule to foster safety and

1 health in our nation's mines. We appreciate your views on
2 this rulemaking and assure you that your comments, whether
3 written or oral, will be considered by MSHA in finalizing
4 this rule.

5 In April of 1998, MSHA published a proposed rule
6 which addressed exposure to diesel particulate matter in
7 underground coal mines. Hearings were held in 1998 and the
8 rulemaking record closed on April 30, 1999.

9 The scope of this hearing today is limited to the
10 October 29, 1998, proposed rule published to address diesel
11 particulate matter exposure of underground metal and
12 nonmetal miners. This hearing is the first of four public
13 hearings to be held on a proposed rule. We will hold
14 additional hearings on May 13th in Albuquerque, New Mexico;
15 May 25th in St Louis, Missouri; and May 27th in Knoxville,
16 Tennessee.

17 On October 29, 1998, in the Federal Register 63 FR
18 58104, MSHA published a proposed rule that would establish
19 new health standards for underground metal and nonmetal
20 mines that used equipment powered by diesel engines. The
21 proposed rule is designed to reduce the risk to underground
22 metal and nonmetal miners of serious health hazards that are
23 associated with exposure to high concentrations of diesel

1 particulate matter.

2 Diesel particulate matter is a very small particle
3 in diesel exhaust. Underground miners are exposed to far
4 higher concentrations of this fine particulate than any
5 other group of workers. The best available evidence
6 indicates that such high exposures puts these miners at
7 excess risk of a variety of adverse health effects,
8 including lung cancer.

9 The proposed rule for underground metal and
10 nonmetal mines would establish a concentration limit for
11 diesel particulate matter, and require mine operators to use
12 engineering and work practice controls to reduce diesel
13 particulate matter to that limit.

14 Underground metal and nonmetal mine operators
15 would also be required to implement certain dust practice
16 work controls similar to those already required of
17 underground coal mine operators under MSHA's 1996 diesel
18 equipment rule.

19 Additionally, operators would be required to train
20 miners about the hazards of diesel particulate matter
21 exposure.

22 Specifically, the proposed rule would require that
23 the limit would restrict diesel particulate matter

1 concentrations in underground metal and nonmetal mines to
2 about 200 milligrams per cubic meter of air. Operators
3 would be able to select whatever combination of engineering
4 and work practice controls they want to keep the DPM
5 concentration in the mine below this limit.

6 The concentration limit would be implemented in
7 two stages: An interim limit that would go into effect
8 following 18 months -- after 18 months of education and
9 technical assistance by MSHA, and a final limit after five
10 years.

11 MSHA sampling would be used to determine
12 compliance. The proposal of this sector would also require
13 that all underground metal and nonmetal mines using diesel-
14 powered equipment observe a set of best practices to reduce
15 diesel emissions, and that would be such as the use of low
16 sulfur fuel.

17 The comment period on the proposed rule was
18 scheduled to close on February 26, 1999. However, in
19 response to requests from the public for additional time to
20 prepare their comments, and with additional data added to
21 the rulemaking record by MSHA, the agency extended the
22 public comment period until April 30, 1999.

23 The agency welcomes your comments on the

1 significance of the material already in the record and any
2 information that can supplement the record. For example, we
3 welcome comments on additional information on existing and
4 projected exposures to DPM and to other fine particulates in
5 various mining operation; the health risk associated with
6 exposure to DPM; the cost to the miners, their families and
7 their employers on the various health problems linked to DPM
8 exposure; or additional benefits to be expected from
9 reducing DPM exposures.

10 The rulemaking record will remain open for
11 submission of post-hearing comments until July 26, 1999.

12 MSHA received comments from various sectors of the
13 mining community and has preliminarily reviewed the comments
14 it has received thus far. MSHA would particularly like
15 additional input from the mining community regarding
16 specific alternative approaches discussed in the economic
17 feasibility section of the preamble.

18
19 As you might recall, some of the alternatives
20 considered by MSHA included: An approach that would limit
21 worker exposure rather than limiting particulate
22 concentration; a lower limit; shortening the time frame to
23 go to the final limit; more stringent work practices and

1 engine controls; and requiring particulate filters on all
2 equipment.

3 The agency is also interested in obtaining as many
4 examples as possible of specific situations in individual
5 mines. For example, the composition of diesel fleet; what
6 controls cannot be utilized due to special conditions; and
7 any studies of alternative controls you might have evaluated
8 using MSHA's computerized estimator which was listed in the
9 preamble of the proposed rule.

10 We would also like to hear about any unusual situations
11 that might warrant the application of special provisions.

12 The agency welcomes comments on any topics on
13 which we should provide initial guidance as well as any
14 alternative practices which MSHA should accept for
15 compliance before various provisions of the rule go into
16 effect.

17 MSHA views the rulemaking activities as extremely
18 important and notes that your participation is also a
19 reflection of the importance you associate with this
20 rulemaking process. To ensure that an adequate record is
21 made during this proceeding, when you present your oral
22 statements or otherwise address the panel, I ask that you
23 come to the podium and clearly state your name, spell your

1 name, and state the name of your organization that you
2 represent.

3 It is my intend that during this hearing anyone
4 who wishes to speak will be given an opportunity. Anyone
5 who has not previously asked for time to speak needs to tell
6 us of their intention of doing so by signing the sheet out
7 in the hallway. And when you sign the sheet, we also need
8 to know how much time you need to make the presentation.

9 Time will be allocated for you to speak after the
10 scheduled speakers that we already have on the list. We are
11 scheduled to go until five p.m. today. Of course, we will
12 call a halt if we run out of speakers.

13 I will attempt to recognize all speakers in the
14 order in which they requested to speak. However, as the
15 moderator, I reserve the right to modify the order of
16 presentation in order of fairness. I doubt that it will be
17 necessary, but I also may exercise discretion to exclude
18 irrelevant or unduly repetitious material, and in order to
19 clarify certain points, the panel may ask questions.

20 Our first speaker today or our first presentation
21 is being made by the National Mining Association, and I have
22 Bruce Watzman as the key person to organize it.

23 MR. ING: Good morning. My name is Wes Ing. I

1 work for ASARCO, Incorporated. This morning I am --

2 MR. TOMB: Could you please spell your name for
3 the reporter, please?

4 MR. ING: Last name is spelled I-N-G.

5 I serve as the Chairman of the National Mining
6 Association metal/nonmetal diesel task group. I and my
7 colleagues, who I will introduce next, are pleased to be
8 representing the members of the National Mining Association
9 and the Nevada Mining Association.

10 Joining me this morning on the panel are: Chris
11 Rose, Industrial Hygienist, Newmont Gold; Dr. David Drown,
12 Utah State University; and John Head, Principal Mining
13 Engineer, Harding Lawson Associates.

14 We appreciate the opportunity to appear and
15 present the views of the collective members of the National
16 Mining Association and the Nevada Mining Association on this
17 most important regulatory proceeding.

18 Today we speak to three general areas. First, I
19 will review the use of diesel-powered equipment in
20 underground metal/nonmetal mines. Second, I will briefly
21 comment on what we perceive to be serious deficiencies in
22 the rationale underlying the proposal; namely, the agency's
23 flawed and incomplete risk assessment. And, third, I will

1 present some preliminary comments on particular technical
2 aspects of proposed Part 57, Subpart D.

3 Following my presentation Chris Rose will comment
4 on the analytic methodology that MSHA has recommended for
5 characterizing diesel particulate exposures in metal and
6 nonmetal mines and which we would assume would be used to
7 determine compliance with the proposal; the so-called "NIOSH
8 5040" method. Chris will present documentation on an
9 extensive sampling program adopted by several Nevada Mining
10 Association members and others, which will demonstrate a
11 number of inconsistencies and irregularities they have
12 identified with respect to the NIOSH 5040 method.

13 Next, John Head will present the preliminary
14 results of his review of the agency's economic feasibility
15 analysis. John has been retained by the National Mining
16 Association, the Salt Institute, The National Stone
17 Association and MARG Coalition, so his work represents an
18 analysis of the full spectrum of the underground metal and
19 nonmetal mining industry potentially subject to this rule.
20 The industry wide technical feasibility report is still
21 under review.

22 We will be filing more detailed written comments
23 by the close of the comment period and may supplement our

1 testimony, if necessary. While we will be happy to answer
2 any questions you have, we ask that, to the degree possible,
3 that questions be held until the completion of the entire
4 panel presentation.

5 It should go without saying that both the National
6 Mining Association and the Nevada Mining Association have a
7 keen level of interest in this proceeding as it will, in
8 large part, determine what equipment and under what
9 circumstances diesel technology will continue to be used in
10 underground metal/nonmetal mines. Let us be clear at the
11 outside, we are convinced that diesel-powered equipment is
12 not only safe for use in underground metal/nonmetal mines
13 but that it has significantly improved the safety in our
14 mines.

15 As noted in the preamble to the proposed rule,
16 diesel-powered equipment was first introduced into the
17 underground metal/nonmetal mining environment 60 years ago,
18 and its use continues to increase today. Today an excess of
19 6,000 pieces of equipment ranging from less than 50 to more
20 than 650 horsepower are used to provide a variety of work
21 tasks, and we maintain that these tasks are performed more
22 safely because of diesel-powered equipment. This is
23 significantly higher than the number contained in the

1 agency's analysis.

2 Yes, it is true, as some will argue, that diesel-
3 powered equipment is more productive and provides the
4 operator with greater flexibility. And it is also true,
5 however, that this added level of flexibility and
6 productivity is what keeps some marginal mines operating in
7 today's difficult economic climate.

8 This is not to say, however, that we should
9 sacrifice miners' health for economic gain. Our employees
10 are our most valuable asset. My employer will not ascribe
11 to such a strategy nor will the other members of the
12 organization we are representing today. A balance between
13 ensuring the safety and health of miners and maintaining the
14 economic viability of a mining venture can and must be
15 established. We believe that we are achieving that balance
16 today, but it is becoming more and more difficult to do so.

17 Regrettably, my company and others represented
18 here have had to close operations that had existed for
19 decades and we fear that excessive regulation of our
20 industry will lead to a continuation of this trend. Let's
21 be clear -- these jobs don't return once they are lost. We
22 need to strike a balance -- a balance that is lacking in the
23 proposal before us today.

1 Suffice it to say, if the proposed regulation
2 takes effect as written, and if metal/nonmetal mining is
3 forced to resort to trolley systems and trailing cables
4 underground, our industry will not be able to compete in the
5 world economy.

6 Rationale for the proposed rule: Inherent in the
7 proposed rule is the belief that underground metal and
8 nonmetal miners are exposed to unacceptable, unhealthful
9 concentrations of diesel particulate matter. The belief is
10 premised on the results of 25 underground mine surveys which
11 concluded that the mean diesel particulate matter, DPM,
12 concentration in production areas and haulage ways was 755
13 micrograms per cubic meter and in travel ways the mean DPM
14 was 307 micrograms per cubic meter. These levels are then
15 compared to the range of exposures reported for other
16 occupations and for ambient air. MSHA then concludes that
17 since the miners' exposure to DPM is significantly higher
18 than that of others, they face a significant health risk
19 warranting regulatory action. MSHA's conclusion raises
20 significant doubts and questions.

21 First of all, we are uncertain about the
22 credibility of the exposure results contained in the 25 mine
23 surveys . The preamble notes, "With two exceptions, dpm

1 measurements were made using the RCD method (with no
2 submicrometer impactor.)" The RCD method uses a pre- and
3 post-weighed filter, which is subjected to a controlled burn
4 of 500 degrees C. It is believed that these particles,
5 which comprise the organic carbon fraction, are eliminated
6 during the ashing process. The residue is then believed to
7 compromise elemental carbon from diesel exhaust.

8 We have learned that many metal and nonmetal mines
9 contain carbonaceous elements in their ore body, which
10 require temperatures in excess of 900 degrees to burn. We
11 therefore seriously question whether some of the exposures
12 to diesel particulate matter might not be confounded by
13 unincinerated material that has nothing to do with diesel
14 exhaust.

15 Quite frankly, our awareness of the potential for
16 error in the RCD and NIOSH 5040 methods as applied in non-
17 coal mines is relatively new. Yet, it has raised
18 significant questions regarding the validity of the exposure
19 results presented.

20 MSHA has already admitted that these analytical
21 methods cannot be used in coal mines due to the interference
22 provided by the carbon content of coal. If, indeed, the ore
23 bodies in some of the surveyed mines contain carbonaceous

1 material that exerts a similar interference with sampling,
2 we must question the accuracy of the DPM exposure levels
3 asserted by MSHA.

4 Accordingly, since this problem has arisen in the
5 midst of rulemaking, we call on MSHA to examine and resolve
6 the matter before this comment period closes in order to
7 permit us to review the underlying data and submit
8 appropriate comments.

9 Lack of adequate scientific basis: Contained
10 within the preamble to the proposed rule is a risk
11 assessment which serves as the second prong forming the
12 basis for the agency's conclusion that miners face a
13 significant risk of material impairment of health because of
14 exposure to diesel particulate matter.

15 The risk assessment represents a collection of
16 evidence whose reliability is of questionable value. It
17 cannot be considered a quantitative risk assessment for
18 regulatory purposes because of its lack of exposure-response
19 information. Rather, it relies upon the results of
20 previously conducted animal exposure studies and human
21 epidemiological data which have been rejected by other
22 regulatory bodies as being of insignificant quality for
23 purposes of strictly regulating diesel particulate matter.

1 For example, today it is generally agreed by most
2 researchers that the production of tumors in rats exposed to
3 diesel particulate matter is a result of lung overload, a
4 phenomenon unique to the rat lung as compared to the lung of
5 hamsters and primates. Moreover, contrary to the agency's
6 belief, researchers today discount the overload phenomenon
7 as masking the potential for carcinogenicity of diesel
8 particulate matter for either rates or humans.

9 Just last year, the Clean Air Science Advisory
10 Board, in reviewing the draft EPA diesel assessment
11 documents, stated, and I quote:

12 "Current knowledge comprises compelling evidence
13 that the species-specific, overload-related rat lung tumor
14 response to high level exposures is not useful for
15 estimating risk at environmental levels, and is of doubtful
16 relevance to human risk from higher occupational exposures."

17 Similarly, the epidemiological data on the issue
18 of diesel exhaust and health effect is, at best,
19 inconclusive and inconsistent. They provide no convincing
20 evidence as to whether there is an increased risk of cancer
21 due to exposure to diesel exhaust. Indeed, the principal
22 author, Garshick, of the study thought to be the most
23 compelling in establishing the diesel exhaust/cancer

1 relationship now agrees that the railroad worker data cannot
2 be used for conducting a quantitative risk assessment.

3 Of the several epidemiological studies cited in
4 the risk assessment, none can be taken as conclusive
5 evidence of a causal relationship between diesel exhaust and
6 lung cancer. Their collective failure to control for
7 confounding raises serious questions regarding the reported
8 results and they are insufficient for the purposes intended
9 by the agency.

10 Looking beyond the risk assessment for
11 establishing a diesel exhaust/lung relationship, the
12 document fails to consider the non-cancer endpoints for
13 conducting a quantitative risk assessment to establish an
14 exposure limitation. Simply stated, dose makes the poison
15 and the risk assessment fails to quantify a level at which
16 this threshold is elipsed. The risk assessment is wholly
17 inadequate for making cancer determinations and it is
18 unfathomable to think that this will serve as the basis for
19 the agency to render a non-cancer determination.

20 The agency is charged with the responsibility
21 under the Mine Act to promulgate standards using the best
22 available evidence. NIOSH, the agency charged with research
23 for MSHA, currently indicates that diesel particulate matter

1 cannot be linked with significant risks of material
2 impairment of health in miners. Dr. Debra Silverman, the
3 leading NIOSH/NCI diesel researcher notes, and I quote, "The
4 repeated findings of small effects, coupled with the absence
5 of quantifiable data on historical exposures, precludes a
6 causal interpretation."

7 Therefore, the scientific study currently underway
8 between NIOSH and the National Cancer Institute, upon which
9 you will receive testimony, will resolve many of the
10 shortcomings I just identified.

11 We support the evidence of the companies involved
12 in that study and would again urge the agency to await until
13 the results of that investigation before promulgating final
14 rules. While seven years may be too long to await a final
15 report, we understand that interim reports from the study
16 will be made available. The study has the potential to fill
17 in many knowledge gaps that exist regarding diesel exposure
18 in mining. MSHA should recognize, as well as others within
19 the rulemaking community, NIOSH and the EPA, that these gaps
20 prohibit us from making reasonable decisions today.

21 Besides the technical and analytical feasibility
22 requirements contained within the Mine Act, the agency also
23 must take into account a concurring opinion from the Supreme

1 Court's Benzene Decision. Former Chief Justice Burger
2 warned against economically destructive regulation achieving
3 only a marginal or speculative benefits at best, and I
4 quote:

5 "When discharging his duties under the statute,
6 the Secretary is well admonished to remember that a heavy
7 responsibility burdens his authority. Inherent in this
8 statutory scheme is authority to refrain from regulations of
9 insignificant or de minimis risks.... when the
10 administrative record reveals only scant or minimal risk of
11 material health impairment, responsible administration calls
12 for avoidance of extravagant, comprehensive regulation.
13 Perfect safety is a chimera; regulation must not strangle
14 human activity in the search for the impossible."

15 The proposed rule and its shortcomings: Unlike
16 the proposed rule on coal diesel particulate matter, the
17 metal/nonmetal rule does not result from deliberations of an
18 advisory committee, nor did it follow the promulgation of a
19 diesel safety standard. Rather, it represents an attempt by
20 the agency to package both aspects into one, so as to ease
21 criticism from workers not covered by the coal rule.

22 In doing so, it incorporates concepts and
23 practices commonplace to the coal sector, but also goes

1 beyond that by injecting new practices whose utility is of
2 questionable value. Rather than seeking to build upon the
3 existing regulatory structure, of which all are familiar,
4 the proposed rule follows a course, which will lead to
5 confusion, controversy and unnecessary litigation.

6 By the close of the comment period we will file
7 detailed comments on the proposal dealing with their
8 potential application to the metal and nonmetal mining
9 sector. While some provisions have equal application to the
10 coal as well to metal/nonmetal sectors, others are
11 inappropriate. They represent a dramatic and troubling
12 expansion of the authority extended to our hourly workforce
13 and could be abused by those seeking to achieve totally
14 unrelated goals.

15 We remain committed to providing our employees
16 with a safe and healthful workplace. Where problems exist
17 or hazards are identified, we will commit the resources to
18 remedy them. In this instance, however, we do not believe
19 that the agency has adequately demonstrated, on the basis of
20 the best available science, that miners are exposed to
21 hazardous conditions. Moreover, we are suspect of the data
22 underlying the proposal and must take issue with the
23 agency's selective presentation of the epidemiological

1 studies conducted on exposure to diesel exhaust.

2 Collectively we need to learn ore -- more about
3 DPM generation, more about diesel particulate matter
4 sampling and more about the health implications of exposure
5 to diesel particulate matter.

6 Officials at the Health Effects Institute, who are
7 widely considered to be the leading experts in this field,
8 have reached this same conclusion. For these reasons, we
9 recommended that MSHA stay this rulemaking proceedings and
10 join in a coordinated effort with other agencies and
11 nongovernmental experts to develop a scientific and feasible
12 basis for regulating diesel particulate matter in the
13 workplace.

14 Now I'd like to turn it over to Chris Rose for his
15 remarks.

16 MR. TOMB: Is this going to be a presentation on
17 the slides?

18 MR. ROSE: My name is Chris Rose. It's C-H-R-I-S-
19 T-O-P-H-E-R R-O-S-E. And representing --

20 AUDIENCE: Turn on the make. I can't hear you.

21 MR. ROSE: I'm representing the National Mining
22 Association, and also the Nevada Mining Association.

23 AUDIENCE: It's still hard to hear. Is it on?

1 MR. ROSE: How's that? Good.

2 Mr. Chairman and panel members, thank you for the
3 opportunity to present testimony on this proposed rule. My
4 name is Chris Rose. I am an Industrial Hygienist with
5 Newmont Gold Company. I also chair the Industrial Health
6 Subcommittee of the Nevada Mining Association.

7 I am here today to discuss a large study which was
8 led by members of the Nevada Mining Association, which was
9 conducted to investigate suspected flaws in MSHA's proposed
10 sampling and analytical methods.

11 As you will see throughout this presentation, we
12 have substantiated each of the concerns which we tested. We
13 believe that MSHA's proposed sampling and analytical methods
14 are so flawed that they cannot possibly measure diesel
15 particulate exposures accurately in underground metal and
16 nonmetal mines.

17 Again, I would like to make sure that all of your
18 questions are addressed, but in the interest of time I
19 request that we hold them until the end of the panel's
20 presentation.

21 (Slide.)

22 This slide summarizes -- let's see, can we dim the
23 lights? Would that help? Is that visible?

1 This slide summarizes our general concerns with
2 the MSHA's proposed sampling and analytical methods. We
3 will discuss each in detail and describe the data we have
4 obtained which substantiates each of these concerns.

5 First, measurements of airborne carbon are not
6 representative of diesel particulate matter. Airborne
7 carbon, as they use the term today, refers to each of
8 elemental carbon, or EC, organic carbon, or OC, and total
9 carbon, TC, as determined by NIOSh 5040 analysis.

10 Number two, analytical laboratories have
11 difficulty accurately measuring carbon deposited on filters.

12 And, third, MSHA's proposed sample collection
13 method does not accurately measure a miner's exposure to
14 airborne carbon, and therefore to DPM.

15 (Slide.)

16 This study was a very large and cooperative
17 effort, which was conducted with the assistance of numerous
18 mining companies and industrial hygiene experts.

19 The study was developed with the assistance of:
20 Dr. Howard Cohen, Ph.D., CIH of Boston University; Dr.
21 Thomas Hall, Ph.D., CIH of University of Oklahoma; and Dr.
22 Edward Zellers, Ph.D., CIH of University of Michigan.

23 The sampling protocol and analysis of the results

1 of the study were also reviewed and validated by Dr. David
2 Drown, Ph.D., CIH of Utah State University. And Dr. Drown
3 will be testifying after this presentation and will address
4 this study in his comments.

5 Eleven metal/nonmetal mines in three states have
6 collected a total of 512 samples to date. The samples were
7 analyzed at DataChem, Clayton, and DCM Science Laboratories.

8 (Slide.)

9 In the preamble, MSHA claims that "The only
10 potential sources of carbon in underground metal and
11 nonmetal mines would be organic carbon from oil mist and
12 from cigarette smoke..." MSHA then goes on to imply that
13 oil mist sources are limited to poorly maintained diesel
14 equipment: "Oil mist may occur when diesel equipment
15 malfunctions or is in need of maintenance."

16 It is obvious that MSHA has not finished its
17 homework. As I will demonstrate, these are not the only
18 sources of airborne carbon in underground metal/nonmetal
19 mines.

20 (Slide.)

21 In our first set of tests, we demonstrate that
22 numerous non-diesel airborne carbon substances are found in
23 underground metal -- I'm sorry -- which are found in

1 underground metal/nonmetal mines erroneously show up as DPM
2 when sampling with MSHA's proposed method.

3 We conducted a series of tests to substantiate
4 these concerns, which we will now discuss.

5 The study confirmed significant levels, that is,
6 with respect to s proposed exposure limit, of several
7 sources of non-diesel airborne carbon.

8 First, carbon-bearing rock is found in numerous
9 underground metal/nonmetal mines. Some commonly occurring
10 forms of carbon include dolomite, calcite, graphite and
11 bitumen, among others.

12 Although MSHA fails to recognize this as a source,
13 oil mist from pneumatic drills commonly used in the industry
14 interfere with the proposed method.

15 And while MSHA does recognize cigarette smoke as
16 an interferant, it fails to recognize the difficulty that
17 mine operators may encounter when trying to control it. In
18 addition, we question whether MSHA has fully recognized the
19 magnitude of this interference.

20 (Slide.)

21 In our first test we sought to prove that non-
22 diesel airborne carbon will be found at significant levels
23 where miners normally work and travel, and we've clearly

1 proven this.

2 We have confirmed the presence of ubiquitous and
3 significant non-diesel sources of airborne carbon in
4 underground metal/nonmetal mines, again, in areas of the
5 mine where miners normally work and travel, these are
6 representative areas as MSHA proposes to sample.

7 Measurements of airborne carbon in underground
8 metal/nonmetal mines are no solely measurements of DPM.
9 While some DPM may have been included in these measurements,
10 other confounders added significantly to the measurement.

11 (Slide.)

12 Sample pairs were collected, consisting of one
13 sample taken open-faced and one with a 10 millimeter nylon
14 cyclone pre-selector. These cyclones are designed with a
15 median cut point of 3.5 microns.

16 The difference between the open-face measurements
17 and the cyclone measurements represents a portion -- i want
18 to emphasize that -- it represents a portion of the non-
19 diesel airborne carbon that's included in the supposed DPM
20 measurement.

21 On page 58,129 of the preamble, MSHA states that,
22 "...the fraction of dpm particles greater than 1 micron in
23 size in the environment of non-coal mines can be as great as

1 20%." Following this logic, a negligible portion of the
2 actual DPM should be separated out by the cyclone while
3 interfering carbon substances larger than respirable size
4 would be selected out.

5 However, other testing we have conducted shows
6 that this size selection criteria still allows for
7 significant amounts of other non-diesel airborne carbon
8 particles to be included even in the cyclone measurement.
9 That would be non-diesel airborne carbon particles of
10 respirable size.

11 (Slide.)

12 This table compares the ratio of paired open-face
13 and cyclone measurements for organic carbon, elemental
14 carbon and total carbon.

15 For example, an average total carbon ratio of 1.29
16 means that the open-face sample was 1.29 times higher on
17 average than the cyclone sample.

18 Another way to look at it would be that the
19 organic carbon measurements were 43 percent higher when
20 sampled open-faced, as compared to sampling with a cyclone
21 preselect. Likewise, elemental carbon measurements were 17
22 percent higher and total carbon measurements were 29 percent
23 higher when sampled without a cyclone.

1 These differences are not due to DPM. They are
2 measurements of some other interferant, a DPM would not be
3 selected out with the cyclones we used.

4 The term "G. Mean," right here, in the table
5 stands for geometric mean, which was used to account for the
6 lognormal characteristics of the observed distribution. The
7 actual average, the arithmetic average, was much higher;
8 actually, 1.37, so 37 percent higher. This means the
9 displayed -- sorry -- the means displayed above are
10 statistically significant from 1.0 at the 95 percent
11 confidence level, indicating the presence of non-diesel
12 airborne carbon in areas of the mine where the samples were
13 taken, which were areas of the mine where miners normally
14 work and travel.

15 (Slide.)

16 Our sample results confirm that there is non-
17 diesel carbon in underground metal/nonmetal mines. In-mine
18 cyclone testing will not completely screen out these
19 interferences.

20 This renders the sampling proposal not feasible
21 and will result in erroneous enforcement actions.

22 (Slide.)

23 Our next two tests confirm that the rock we mine

1 results in substantial airborne carbon measurements when
2 using MSHA's proposed method.

3 Many underground metal/nonmetal mines work in
4 carbon-bearing ore bodies. Again, common ore types and
5 waste rock contain large amounts of carbon including
6 calcite, dolomite, graphite and bitumen.

7 When using NIOSH 5040, these naturally occurring
8 carbon-bearing compounds result in measurements of
9 significant airborne carbon even when there is an absence of
10 DPM.

11 (Slide.)

12 For the first test samples were collected in dusty
13 area of laboratories which were processing underground ore
14 samples. This dust would be of the same composition as the
15 dust found in the underground mines. The samples were sent
16 for NIOSH 5040 analysis as if they were DPM samples.

17 No source of DPM or any other recognized source of
18 airborne carbon was present in the area where the samples
19 were collected.

20 The results confirm our hypothesis that airborne
21 carbon from underground ore bodies will cause non-zero
22 results for both elemental carbon and organic carbon, and
23 therefore total carbon, when analyzed using NIOSH 5040, even

1 when there is no possible source of diesel particulate
2 matter in the area.

3 (Slide.)

4 As indicated by this slide, the average results
5 for total carbon is nearly six times MSHA's proposed
6 exposure limit. This is in a lab where there was no diesel
7 particulate matter present. These averages are
8 substantially greater than zero at the 95 percent confidence
9 level, confirming the fact that carbon-bearing ore strongly
10 interferes with MSHA's proposed sampling and analytical
11 methods.

12 Just take a look at the ranges here. We found
13 from 40 to 7,450 micrograms per cubic meter of total carbon.
14 Elemental carbon actually also showed some significant
15 problems, ranging up to 5,810. Contrast this to a proposed
16 limit of 160. This is rock dust.

17 These results definitely indicate that the
18 presence of airborne carbon-bearing dust will result in
19 measurements of DPM when analyzed using NIOSH 5040. Again,
20 the samples were collected inside a laboratory, where there
21 was no possible source of DPM> The results are due to the
22 carbon contained in the underground ore samples being
23 processed.

1 (Slide.)

2 In the preamble on page 58,129, MSHA states that,
3 "The only potential source of carbon in underground metal
4 and nonmetal mines would be organic carbon from oil mist and
5 cigarette smoke."

6 As this slide shows, this is clearly not the case.
7 Multiplying the average total carbon measurement, which was
8 again 920, by the average elemental carbon percent gives a
9 measurement of, or gives a measurement at MSHA's proposed
10 exposure limit based on elemental carbon alone.

11 (Slide.)

12 The second test dealing with carbon-bearing rock
13 consisted of collecting bulk samples at various ore and
14 waste rock headings throughout the mines. The bulk samples
15 were then pulverized and sent to the analytical laboratory
16 where they deposited a measured amount of the dust onto the
17 filters.

18 They then analyze those filters using NIOSH 5040,
19 just as if they were DPM samples. And the results were
20 reported as micrograms of carbon per gram of dust.

21 When the dust represented by these bulk samples is
22 suspended in the air during normal mining activities, at
23 acceptable airborne dust levels, significant levels of

1 airborne cars would be measured, even in the absence of
2 actual diesel particulate matter.

3 (Slide.)

4 To illustrate our methodology, I will now go
5 through an example.

6 Sample X, which is a common ore type, was
7 determined to result in a measurement of 159 milligrams of
8 total carbon per gram of dust. That's the figure shown here
9 in blue. Here and here in the calculation. MSHA's exposure
10 limit for total dust is 10 milligrams per cubic meter, the
11 number in red here and here. The resulting total carbon air
12 concentration, if that type of dust were suspended in the
13 air at MSHA's exposure limit for total dust, would be 1.6
14 milligrams per cubic meter of total carbon or 1600
15 micrograms per cubic meter total carbon. That's 10 times
16 the proposed exposure limit for DPM, at a compliant dust
17 level, in the absence of actual DPM.

18 The 10 milligrams per cubic meter was used because
19 it's MSHA's exposure limit for total dust. If we were to
20 use lower numbers, such as a typical respirable dust
21 exposure limit, it will still result in total carbon
22 measurements exceeding MSHA's exposure limit.

23 I'd like to note that in your handouts this

1 character didn't come out when I put it on the computer. I
2 believe it's -- that character right there in your handout
3 it shows just a blank box. It's a mu for micrograms.

4 (Slide.)

5 Here again we have -- here we have again tested
6 the potential for interferences from carbon-bearing rock,
7 and have gain confirmed a strong interference. As described
8 in the table, airborne carbon measurements could be well
9 above MSHA's proposed exposure limit at acceptable dust
10 concentrations. Our median measurement would be four times
11 MSHA's proposed exposure limit for DPM, and eight percent of
12 our measurements would exceed MSHA's proposed limit by 21
13 times. Eight percent exceeded the proposed exposure limit
14 by 21 times at an acceptable dust level without DPM present.

15 Thus, while these conditions would be in
16 compliance with MSHA's dust standard, NIOSH 5040 samples
17 collected in this environment would be out of compliance
18 with MSHA's proposed DPM exposure limit by a fourfold
19 factor, all in the absence of DPM.

20 The median for each type is substantially greater
21 than zero at the 95 percent confidence level, confirming a
22 strong interference.

23 (Slide.)

1 These tests illustrate our concerns that when
2 using MSHA's proposed method, underground metal and nonmetal
3 mines will erroneously measure airborne carbon -- from EC
4 and OC individually, and of course total carbon -- in excess
5 of MSHA's proposed exposure limit. This will occur even in
6 the absence of actual diesel particulate matter due to the
7 presence of carbon-bearing rock.

8 This renders the sampling proposal not feasible.

9 This will result in erroneous enforcement actions.
10 MSHA cannot accurately enforce any exposure limit on DPM as
11 a result of these interferences.

12 (Slide.)

13 Pneumatic drills are used extensively in the
14 mining industry for many uses, including rock bolting. They
15 are lubricated by adding oil to the compressed air supply.
16 These drills generate a fine mist of oil that spreads
17 throughout the area. However, oil mist measurements
18 indicate that exposures do not exceed MSHA's exposure limit
19 for oil mist.

20 The pneumatic drills are commonly used -- many
21 miners are required to use one during each of -- each shift
22 during their normal cycle. These are commonly used.

23 The study confirmed that airborne carbon

1 measurements are well in excess of MSHA's proposed exposure
2 limit, again, in the absence of DPM and at compliant oil
3 mist levels.

4 (Slide.)

5 For this section of the study, sample pairs were
6 collected in areas where miners use pneumatic drills and no
7 source of DPM was present. These were areas of the mine
8 where fresh air was provided directly to the heading. There
9 was no possibility for including of DPM, even from upstream
10 air.

11 The sample pairs consisted of two open-face
12 cassettes hung side by side. One of them was analyzed for
13 oil mist and the other was analyzed as if it were a DPM
14 sample per NIOSH 5040.

15 Sample results verified that all oil mist
16 measurements were below MSHA's exposure limit for oil mist.
17 The areas tested were typical of locations where pneumatic
18 drills are used, and oil mist air concentrations were in
19 compliance.

20 The oil mist and DPM samples were then compared to
21 determine the relationship between airborne oil mist and
22 measurements of airborne carbon.

23 (Slide.)

1 As this slide demonstrates, total carbon
2 measurements, as measured by MSHA, had a median value nearly
3 17 times MSHA's proposed exposure limit for DPM -- even with
4 no DPM present. The median values presented here are
5 substantially greater than zero at the 95 percent confidence
6 level, indicating a strong oil mist interference.

7 Let's look at the ranges. Even the minimum
8 measurement was well above the exposure limit. The maximum
9 ranged to about 17 times the proposed limit. More
10 importantly, let's look at elemental carbon. Even that one
11 we did detect significant levels of elemental carbon in
12 these oil mist headings, and I'll talk about why we believe
13 that is oil mist and not something else in the next slide.

14 This is not a source of oil mist that we can
15 eliminate by tuning our engines, as MSHA claims. This is
16 not a rare occurrence. This is part of many miners normal
17 work cycles and takes place in many areas of many mines
18 every day.

19 (Slide.)

20 Again on page 58,129, MSHA states that "The only
21 potential source of carbon would be organic carbon from oil
22 mist and cigarette smoke. Oil mist may occur when diesel
23 equipment malfunctions or is in need of maintenance."

1 As our study results show, we not only found
2 substantial amounts of oil mist and organic carbon from a
3 source not previously recognized by MSHA, but we also found
4 elemental carbon present at high levels.

5 Not only was elemental carbon present, but it was
6 tightly correlated with the oil mist measurements, which
7 clearly shows that it is a response to the oil mist and not
8 to some other confounder. We observed the same type of
9 relationship to oil mist with organic carbon and total
10 carbon levels. R^2 values for all three measures exceeded
11 0.9. That's a pretty tight correlation.

12 Again, this issue renders the sampling proposal
13 not feasible and we are concerned that this will result in
14 erroneous enforcement action.

15 (Slide.)

16 The next set of slides deal with cigarette smoke
17 being an interferant with NIOSH 5040.

18 On page 58,129 of the preamble,

19 MR. ROSE: contends that "Cigarette smoke is
20 under the control of the operators, during sampling times in
21 particular, and hence should not be a consideration."

22 Smoking is common in our mines, and we do not
23 believe that miners will refrain from smoking just because

1 they are asked to stop for a day. With all the information
2 available today on the health hazards associated with
3 smoking, don't you think that if people could stop smoking
4 if they could? Our mines are not typically staffed with the
5 police force that would be necessary to ensure miners do not
6 smoke. Nor will MSHA's typical sample observation practices
7 be sufficient to ensure that the miners they sample stay out
8 of environments contaminated with cigarette smoke.

9 (Slide.)

10 For this section of the study, area samples were
11 placed in line-out rooms and smoking rooms during normal
12 conditions. Again, there was no source of DPM present, and
13 these are conditions seen every day at the mine site.

14 (Slide.)

15 Our results indicate that not only must the
16 sampled miner refrain from smoking, he or she must
17 completely avoid any second-hand cigarette smoke. Geometric
18 means presented here are substantially greater than zero at
19 the 95 percent confidence level, indicating a strong
20 interference.

21 One-quarter of our samples exceeded 27,000
22 micrograms per cubic meter, somewhere in here, which
23 indicates a particularly strong interference from ambient

1 levels of tobacco smoke. As you can see, it doesn't take
2 much cigarette smoke to interfere significantly with the
3 proposed method. Because of this, not only would the
4 individual being sampled have to refrain from smoking, but
5 nearly everyone in the whole mine would not be able to
6 smoke. It would not take much second-hand smoke to have
7 quite an impact on the DPM sample.

8 Again, let's take a look at these ranges. They go
9 up to quite high levels. This was just a line-out room
10 where miners were getting lined out for the day and smoking.

11 (Slide.)

12 In summary, ambient levels of cigarette smoke in
13 the absence of any source of DPM result in extremely high
14 measurements of airborne carbon well above MSHA's proposed
15 exposure limit.

16 This renders the sampling proposal not feasible
17 and we are also concerned that this will result in erroneous
18 enforcement actions.

19 (Slide.)

20 Our next major issue, after contamination of
21 samples from non-diesel airborne carbon, regards problems
22 with the analysis of the samples.

23 This slide presents an overview of our concerns,

1 and we'll discuss each in detail.

2 First, we found serious inconsistencies in
3 reported results when samples were split and analyzed by
4 different laboratories. We found inconsistencies in all
5 three measures of airborne carbon: EC, OC, and TC.

6 We then looked at blank samples from pooled
7 samples and found a wide range of background carbon. This
8 will result in problems with blank correction, which is a
9 standard laboratory practice intended to account for
10 background contamination on sample media and analysis. The
11 end result will be inaccurate measurements of total carbon.

12 (Slide.)

13 Our first test regarding analytical deficiencies
14 looked at how one analytical lab compared to the other.

15 With any type of industrial hygiene exposure
16 monitoring, accurate analysis of samples is crucial. This
17 same concept applies here.

18 MSHA should be well aware of the consequences of
19 substandard analysis of air samples. As a result of the
20 well known ASARCO dust case, the courts forced MSHA to
21 vacate numerous health citations throughout the mining
22 industry for dust as well as other analyses.

23 The labs we involved in our study are well

1 established and have a good reputation in the industrial
2 hygiene field. And even these labs had difficulty analyzing
3 our samples accurately.

4 The wide variability represented by our samples,
5 or renders the sampling method not technically feasible.

6 (Slide.)

7 Samples in this study were sent to Lab A for
8 analysis. And Lab A took a punch from each sample and
9 analyzed it. That leaves a large portion of the sample
10 filter unused, and this is standard practice according to
11 NIOSH 5040 method.

12 Lab A then repackaged the samples and sent them to
13 Lab B for a second analysis. Lab B took a second punch from
14 the filters and analyzed it. And then both labs reported
15 results without knowing the result of the other lab's
16 analysis.

17 The results reported here for the same sample by
18 the two labs are consistently different. This difference is
19 much greater than the variability presented by within-lab
20 analysis of duplicate punches from the same sample filter.

21 (Slide.)

22 This table summarizes the differences we observed
23 between the two labs. Two results were reported for each

1 sample, one from each lab. The results were compared to
2 each other by taking the ratio of Lab A's result to Lab B's
3 result, where a ration of 1.0 would indicate that the
4 results were equal. Ratios greater than one indicate that
5 Lab A reported higher results than Lab B, and ratios less
6 than one indicated that Lab A was lower than B. For
7 example, if Lab A reported a total carbon result of 200
8 micrograms per cubic meter, and Lab B reported a result of
9 160 micrograms per cubic meter from the same sample, the
10 ratio would be 200 divided by 160, or 1.25.

11 The mean ratios presented here for each measure of
12 airborne carbon are significantly different than 1.0 with a
13 95 percent confidence level -- this column right here --
14 indicating that the labs report consistently different
15 results from the same sample, even when considering total
16 carbon. So mean ratio of total carbon is 0.93 or seven
17 percent different, overall samples. When looking at the
18 individual components of elemental carbon and organic carbon
19 individually, the difference is even greater: 12 percent
20 and 26 percent different.

21 Now, a periodic interlab deviation of seven
22 percent may or may not be unreasonable. However, we
23 observed consistent deviation across -- averaged across 55

1 separate samples. Individual measurements here varied by as
2 much as 72 percent for total carbon.

3 The interlaboratory differences demonstrated here
4 indicate that the method is not reliable in measuring carbon
5 deposited on a filter. This compounds the problems I
6 discussed earlier, that the carbon on the filter isn't even
7 all diesel particulate matter. These deficiencies taken
8 together make the method unreliable as a measure of DPM.

9 (Slide.)

10 These next slides show the actual differences we
11 observed in the sampling. The bars indicate the ratio of
12 Lab A to Lab B, the individual bars presented here. The
13 dashed black line indicates the 1 to 1 level. That's where
14 the bars would be if the labs had reported the same result
15 from the same filter -- this line right here. The solid
16 blue line indicates the average of the ratios, and that's
17 this one right here. Here you can see that the average, as
18 well as the majority of the individual ratios, is clearly
19 above the 1 to 1 line. Again, the 1 to 1 line here, the
20 individual ratios, most of them are above 1 to 1, and the
21 average is well above 1 to 1.

22 Lab A consistently reported organic carbon results
23 that are higher than Lab B.

1 (Slide.)

2 Using the same format I described in the previous
3 slide, you can see that the elemental carbon averages, as
4 well as the majority of the individual ratios, is clearly
5 below the 1 to 1 line, and here's the 1 to 1 line, here's
6 the average of our individual samples, and our individual
7 samples. Almost all of the individual samples were well
8 below 1 to 1, and the average is well below 1 to 1.

9 So Lab A consistently reported elemental carbon
10 results that are lower than Lab B. However, while Lab A is
11 higher for organic carbon and lower for elemental carbon,
12 the differences do not balance out to make the total carbon
13 ratios equal. Again, the interlab total carbon measurements
14 were consistently biased, varying up to 72 percent.

15 (Slide.)

16 Our study has demonstrated that different
17 analytical laboratories arrive at consistently different
18 results when analyzing the sam sample.

19 Without a method to accurately analyze airborne
20 carbon samples, MSHA cannot correctly enforce any exposure
21 limit on diesel particulate matter.

22 (Slide.)

23 Industrial hygiene air sampling methods typically

1 require collection of blank samples along with the field
2 samples to measure airborne contaminants. Blank samples are
3 sample media that are handled similar to the field samples,
4 but that have had no air drawn through them. Blank samples
5 are used to determine background contaminant levels, in this
6 case carbon, coming from the sample collection, media, and
7 analysis.

8 Once the lab analyst determines the amount of
9 background carbon on the sample, he or she can then subtract
10 that background from the field samples and provide accurate
11 results.

12 The pooled blank samples collected in this study
13 have shown a very wide range of background carbon levels.
14 Accurate blank correction will be impossible as a result.

15 (Slide.)

16 With each set of field samples, we also submitted
17 blank samples to the analytical laboratory.

18 Blank sample results are typically reported as
19 micrograms of carbon per sample. To make the results
20 meaningful with respect to MSHA's proposed exposure limit,
21 we determined what the air measurement would have been had
22 that sample filter been used to sample clean air using the
23 minimum sample volume allowed by MSHA, which is 142 liters.

1 Our test indicated that a wide variability in
2 background carbon levels in this sampling and analytical
3 method leaves it unreliable as a predictor of DPM levels and
4 thereafter not technically feasible.

5 (Slide.)

6 To demonstrate this, I'll again go through another
7 sample. The lab reported that they detected 15.9 micrograms
8 of total carbon on one of our blank samples. This is shown
9 right here in blue and again here in the calculation. This
10 sample was collected properly, and the media was within its
11 shelf life. And this particular sample was collected in a
12 clean, a clean office environment.

13 If that sample had been used to collect a sample
14 in carbon-free air at the minimum sample volume allowed by
15 the method, that's shown here in red, .142 cubic meters --
16 sorry, 142 liters, the result would have shown 112
17 micrograms of total carbon per cubic meter.

18 The analyst would subtract this background carbon
19 mass from the field samples included with the blank.

20 (Slide.)

21 As this table demonstrates, there is a wide
22 variability in measurements of carbon on supposedly carbon-
23 free blank samples. While the mere presence of background

1 carbon on the media and analytical process may not present a
2 problem, as that background could be subtracted from the
3 field samples, the wide variability in this background does
4 present a problem.

5 The background varies widely, and is skewed toward
6 higher background levels from basically zero up to 170
7 micrograms per cubic meter, average being not in the middle
8 but shifted to the left. Equivalent air concentrations on
9 blank samples ranged from undetectable to 170 micrograms per
10 cubic meter, average of 57.

11 This is variation in addition to the other
12 deficiencies I've already discussed previously.

13 (Slide.)

14 Because of the wide variation in background carbon
15 levels in the sample media and analysis, MSHA cannot
16 accurately blank-correct air samples for total carbon.

17 Without a method to accurately measure DPM, MSHA
18 cannot feasibly enforce any exposure limit on it accurately.

19 (Slide.)

20 Our third concern, after interferences in airborne
21 carbon and analytical deficiencies, is the way MSHA proposes
22 to collect their samples.

23 We intend to add substantial information to the

1 record which will show that estimating exposure based on
2 area samples and on single samples is not valid and is not
3 standard industrial hygiene practice. Dr. Dave Drown
4 intends to expand on this issue after this presentation.

5 To help make this point, we conducted a test to
6 indicate just how widely the air concentrations in
7 underground metal/nonmetal mines can vary over distances of
8 only 10 to 15 feet in the same air stream.

9 (Slide.)

10 To conduct this test, we placed pairs of sample
11 trains, as described in NIOSH 5040, in areas of the mine
12 where miners normally work or travel. One of the pair was
13 located on one rib and the other on the opposite rib, across
14 only 10 to 15 feet of open drift. Both sample trains were
15 supposedly sampling the same air and the same activities.

16 The locations where the samples were placed were
17 typical of everyday conditions, locations were not selected
18 to give the greatest variability between the pairs.

19 Tests were conducted with both cyclone and open-
20 faced sample trains, and then we considered those two
21 separate tests differently.

22 (Slide.)

23 This table summarizes the differences that we

1 observed between the paired samples. The ratios presented
2 here indicate the higher sample of the pair divided by the
3 lower in the pair. A ratio of 1.0 would indicate that the
4 samples were equal, and a ratio above one indicates that the
5 samples are not equal.

6 For example, if the left rib result was 200
7 micrograms of total carbon per cubic meter and the right rib
8 result was 160, the ratio would be 1.25.

9 On average, open-faced samples were 12 percent
10 different, open-face were 12 percent different, and the
11 cyclone tests were about 10 percent different when they were
12 supposedly sampling the same air in the same area. These
13 average ratios are substantially different from 1.0 at the
14 95 percent confidence level. And we observed this high
15 variability between sample pairs when looking at the average
16 of a large number of samples. Single sample pairs differed
17 by as much as 80 percent. So even when averaging a large
18 number of samples, we find 12 and 10 percent difference.
19 When looking at just one sample pair, the ratios were
20 actually quite a bit higher, up to 74 and 80 percent.

21 We believe that comparing personal samples to area
22 samples will result in far greater variability. That's due
23 to the miners' work practices and their tendency to move

1 from area to area. We intend to add additional information
2 to the record that will further support this by the end of
3 the comment period.

4 (Slide.)

5 Single samples and area samples do not accurately
6 access a miner's exposure to a contaminate, and therefore,
7 they bear no relevance to his or her risk.

8 A difference of only 10 to 15 feet to the left or
9 right in the same drift can mean the difference between
10 compliance and noncompliance, and neither one is an accurate
11 measure of the miners' exposure. Single area measurements
12 are meaningless.

13 MSHA should not rely on such a flawed sampling
14 strategy to enforce their proposed rule. They may as well
15 be throwing darts at a target blindfolded.

16 (Slide.)

17 We have confirmed serious problems with MSHA's
18 proposed sampling and analytical methods. Specifically,
19 these are:

20 Interfering airborne carbon, including rock dust,
21 oil mist, and cigarette smoke.

22 Analytical deficiencies, including consistent
23 differences between labs analyzing the same samples, and

1 high variability in background carbon levels.

2 Reliance on single samples and area samples to
3 estimate miners' exposure. These samples do not accurately
4 measure a miner's exposure.

5 (Slide.)

6 We have demonstrated a number of deficiencies in
7 MSHA's proposed sampling and analytical methods. Taken
8 alone, each renders the method inaccurate, unreliable and
9 not technically feasible.

10 We strongly suggest that MSHA fund a peer review
11 feasibility and validation study to create a sampling
12 mechanism that is accurate and appropriate for regulatory
13 use.

14 (Slide.)

15 MSHA states in the preamble to the proposed coal
16 rule that there is no reliable test for diesel particulate
17 matter in coal mines because of the presence of organic
18 compounds that may be mistaken for DPM.

19 In the preamble to the proposed metal/nonmetal
20 rule, MSHA states, "For a method to be used for compliance
21 purposes, it must be able to distinguish dpm from other
22 particles present in various mines, be accurate at the
23 concentrations to be measured, and consistently measure dpm

1 regardless of the mix or condition of the equipment in the
2 mine."

3 In other words, specific, accurate and consistent.
4 It meets none of these criteria. We have shown that MSHA
5 has not met their own criteria for a sampling and analytical
6 method. MSHA has not provided a feasible method to measure
7 exposures to DPM in underground metal and nonmetal mines.

8 (Slide.)

9 We've shown that the same fundamental problems
10 MSHA identified in the coal sector exist in the
11 metal/nonmetal sector. We have also identified that more
12 complex -- that more complex problems with elemental carbon
13 exist in metal/nonmetal mines.

14 Only one conclusion can be drawn: MSHA has no
15 reliable method to test for diesel particulate matter in
16 underground metal and nonmetal mines.

17 Again, thank you for the opportunity to share this
18 information. Our next panel member, Dr. Dave Drown, of Utah
19 State University, will address some related issues.

20 MR. TOMB: Are you going to use the slide
21 projector?

22 MR. DROWN: No.

23 (Applause.)

1 MR. DROWN: My name is David Drown, spelled
2 D-A-V-I-D, D as in "dog," R-O-W-N. I am representing today
3 Nevada Mining Association and National Mining Association
4 with regard to my comments to the panel.

5 Thank you Mr. Chairman and panel members for this
6 opportunity to insert my comments into this rulemaking
7 process concerning the exposure of underground metal and
8 nonmetal miners to diesel particulate matter.

9 My name is David Drown. My credentials include a
10 Bachelor's Degree in biology from the University of
11 Wisconsin-Superior, an M.S. Degree in aquatic ecology, from
12 Michigan Technological University, and a Master of Public
13 Health and Ph.D. Degree in environmental health from the
14 University of Minnesota.

15 I am certified by the American Board of Industrial
16 Hygiene in the comprehensive practice of industrial hygiene
17 and have been since 1980. I am currently a professor and
18 director of the Utah State University Industrial Hygiene
19 Program and have been on the faculty of that university for
20 20 years.

21 Utah State University supports one of the only
22 five ABET accredited bachelor degree programs in industrial
23 hygiene in the United States. I am happy to say that there

1 are graduates of that program here today who are making
2 inroads into the practice of industrial hygiene in mining; a
3 relatively new venture for the mining industry. These young
4 professionals have not been schooled in old theory but are
5 current with regard to the modern approach to the practice
6 of industrial hygiene.

7 My interest and involvement in mining stems from
8 my days at Michigan Tech University during the late 1960s.
9 And I am here today to address topics concerning the
10 practice of industrial hygiene in underground mining as it
11 relates to this proposed new rule.

12 I must first say that I am delighted to see
13 reference to "generally accepted industrial hygiene
14 practice" in the proposed rule. As I worked through the
15 document and related materials, however, I found that the
16 reference to "generally accepted industrial hygiene
17 practice" is not consistent throughout and perhaps provides
18 only lip services from those who drafted the document.

19 This presentation does not serve as an
20 introduction to industrial hygiene since the proposed rule
21 is far from elementary in scope. However, the basic
22 approach of industrial hygiene includes the anticipation,
23 recognition, evaluation, and control of workplace hazards,

1 exactly what the proposed rule deals with. The mining
2 industry, both regulators and operators, has long
3 concentrated on the obvious physical hazards of mining and,
4 for the most part, has put health concerns on the back
5 burner with few exceptions.

6 I would like to address two concerns with regard
7 to the proposed rule that relate to "generally accepted
8 industrial hygiene practice." First, I am very supportive
9 of the studies conducted and reported by members of the
10 Nevada Mining Association and the National Mining
11 Association concerning the applicability of NIOSH Method
12 5040 to the measurement of diesel particulate matter, DPM,
13 in underground metal and nonmetal mines.

14 The findings that Mr. Christopher Rose spoke to
15 have been well thought out and developed and have been
16 carried out in sufficient detail to statistically address
17 the hypotheses suggested. My confidence in mr. Rose's
18 thoroughness and accuracy goes unquestioned.

19 Secondly, I want to talk about the assessment of
20 worker exposures to DPM and other materials, for that
21 matter, with regard to "generally accepted industrial
22 hygiene practices;" and specifically, compliance-based
23 versus comprehensive monitoring of mine exposure conditions.

1 The study results presented at this hearing are
2 more than conclusive concerning the measurement of DPM in
3 underground metal and nonmetal mines. As the data suggest,
4 NIOSH Method 5040 does not adequately discriminate between
5 DPM and other organically based matter in samples collected
6 from exposure areas of the underground metal and nonmetal
7 mines studied. If there is to be enforcement of a standard,
8 then a reliable, unquestionable method of sampling and
9 analysis must be established. This has not been
10 accomplished and, therefore, cannot be considered as "good
11 industrial hygiene practice" or, for that matter, good
12 regulatory practice.

13 Field and laboratory studies conducted by NVMA and
14 NMA members have shown the following:

15 Number one, non-diesel sources of airborne carbon
16 in underground metal and nonmetal mines do, indeed, include
17 materials other than oil mist and cigarette smoke. As the
18 studies indicate, carbon-bearing ores contribute significant
19 positive bias to DPM exposure estimates as a result of using
20 the current NIOSH 5040 method.

21 The use of cyclone, pre-selective particle
22 sampling methods will not totally eliminate the interference
23 of airborne carbon as the 5040 method suggests. The method

1 can, indeed, indicate an exposure without any DPM present.
2 Consequently, this method in its current state cannot serve
3 as a reliable referee method.

4 Item three: Oil mist from jacklegs and other
5 mining equipment, although within MSHA exposure limits for
6 oil mist, will confound the analytical results by giving
7 false positives for DPM.

8 Four, cigarette smoke, even in areas devoid of
9 DPM, shows up as a significant source of airborne carbon.
10 This indicates another flaw in the 5040 method.

11 Number five, reliable, accredited laboratories
12 have great difficulty in determining DPM concentrations.
13 There is very poor interlaboratory agreement where the labs
14 process split samples. Actually, there are few laboratories
15 capable of using the NIOSH 5040 method.

16 Item six, the bottom line, in summary, of the
17 studies conducted by NVMA and NMA members, is that MSHA
18 Method 5040 is seriously flawed and is not usable, as
19 currently proposed, for accurate determination of diesel
20 particulate in underground metal and nonmetal mines.

21 The extent of miner exposures to offending
22 materials in mines has long been a major concern of
23 operators, regulators, labor unions, and occupational health

1 and safety professionals, not to mention the miners
2 themselves. In that regard, the MSHA publication,
3 "Practical Ways to Reduce Exposure to Diesel Exhaust in
4 Mining -- a Toolbox" is replete with excellent suggestions
5 from knowledgeable individuals who address this very issue.
6 Miners are, in fact, the core of any successful mining
7 venture and protection of that valuable resource brings us
8 here today.

9 The determination of the extent of miner exposure
10 to health hazards has traditionally followed a compliance-
11 based approach. This approach works well for physical
12 safety hazards where the problems and subsequent solutions
13 are, for the most part, obvious and perhaps stem from simple
14 oversight of the operator or miner.

15 Health exposures, on the other hand, are much less
16 obvious and in many cases not obvious at all until the after
17 effects of exposure become apparent. In that regard, and
18 with the health of the miner and economic consideration of
19 the operator as key factors, the compliance-based exposure
20 approach to miner exposure assessment has become archaic and
21 must yield to a more comprehensive exposure assessment
22 approach. This current, comprehensive exposure assessment
23 rationale is certainly fitting for the complete evaluation

1 of miner exposures to DPM. I'll briefly discuss these two
2 approaches to exposure assessment as they relate to the
3 proposed rule.

4 A compliance-based monitoring: The compliance-
5 based monitoring approach to miner exposure assessment has
6 long been the case. This is also called "worst case"
7 sampling which focuses on the maximum risk employee or
8 employees to determine whether exposures are above or below
9 established limits during a given day or given shift. This
10 is the simple approach, which is followed by regulatory
11 enforcers, and can lead to a de facto compliance decision
12 based on only one or a few measurements. Such measurements
13 are virtually impossible to extrapolate to other unsampled
14 days or shifts. What might be worst-case exposure one day
15 might be average exposure the next.

16 In fact, in many cases it will be impossible to
17 determine a worst-case exposure for the sampling day proper
18 since a group of miners will seemingly be doing the same
19 task but actually experiencing individual exposures that may
20 be worst case or not.

21 Such a subjective approach to selecting the
22 appropriate miner to be sampled implies that random sampling
23 is not utilized. Thus, little or no confidence can be

1 associated with the results of that sampling effort to be
2 representative of the exposure group in question. Also, if
3 these measurements indicate exposure below the standard
4 based on 95 percent confidence, then the situation is
5 acceptable. This approach provides little insight to the
6 day-to-day variation in exposure levels and it's not
7 amenable to the development of exposure histories for
8 individual miners or exposure groups that accurately reflect
9 exposure and associated health risk over time.

10 Regulators, due to simplicity of implementation,
11 have long used the maximum risk approach. It is relatively
12 easy for an inspector, with some degree of mining
13 experience, to place sampling device on a miner, piece of
14 equipment, or in an area of the mine suspected of higher
15 allowable exposure. This method of sampling provides
16 definitive results for the period of the sample collection
17 but is most likely to be very nonrepresentative of the
18 actual exposure conditions over time.

19 Since occupational exposure limits, such as PELs
20 and TLVs, are developed from scientific data based on
21 lifetime exposures, the simple, single sample compliance
22 approach is seriously flawed and can result in over
23 regulation of the operator, as well as questionable

1 protection of the miner.

2 You might argue that the mine safety and health
3 inspector has a great deal of work to accomplish during a
4 health and safety inspection and cannot conduct extensive
5 surveys to determine compliance or noncompliance. Granted
6 this might be the case, but it is an invalid reason when
7 "generally accepted industrial hygiene practice" is
8 considered. A single, simple -- a single sample collected
9 during a single shift does not establish the basis for
10 compliance or noncompliance according to "generally accepted
11 industrial hygiene practice." Nor does it provide adequate
12 information needed to protect the miner and allow the mine
13 operator to economically survive.

14 The studies reported here, as well as those
15 reported throughout the literature, document the variability
16 of sampling results based on sample location and sampler
17 positioning. The NVMA/NMA data show significant differences
18 in airborne concentrations of contracting of carbon from one
19 side of a drift to the other. No obvious visual cues for
20 worst-case sample positioning were apparent. This
21 variability in itself could provide erroneous information,
22 which could lead to over regulation of the operator or,
23 perhaps, under protection of the miner. Cross-rib sample

1 pairs, representing spacing of only 15 feet, provided
2 significantly different results between the sample
3 measurements in terms of airborne carbon.

4 Such differences between sampling results
5 collected in similar areas or personal samples collected
6 side-by-side, for that matter, are replete in the
7 literature. There are significant environmental and work
8 practice factors that greatly influence the efficiency and
9 effectiveness of sample collection from one point to
10 another. This is of particular importance when the
11 collection of particulate materials is involved.

12 Consequently, the single sample compliance
13 approach outlined in this proposed rule will do little or
14 nothing to protect the health of the miner. This archaic
15 approach of compliance-based sampling is not reliable since
16 it does not address the short-term or long-term health
17 considerations of the miner nor does it qualify as
18 "generally accepted industrial hygiene practice." Certainly
19 the importance of miner health protection and operator
20 competitiveness cannot be decided by a single sample
21 collected on a single day.

22 Comprehensive exposure assessment: The current
23 comprehensive exposure assessment approach to workplace

1 characterization is considered state-of-the-art, and I
2 believe miners deserve state-of-the-art attention.
3 Comprehensive exposure assessment emphasizes the
4 characterization of all exposures, including variability,
5 for all workers on all days. This approach to exposure
6 monitoring provides insight to conditions on unmeasured days
7 and unmeasured miners in similar exposure groups on exposure
8 measured days.

9 In addition to assuring compliance with the
10 standards, this strategy provides understanding of the day-
11 to-day expectations of exposure groups and is extremely
12 useful in determining actual exposure risk. Certainly this
13 comprehensive approach to miner health protection cannot be
14 decided by collection of a single sample on a single day.

15 It should be emphasized again that occupational
16 exposure limits are expressed as time-weighted average
17 exposure levels -- PELs and TLVs -- that take lifetime
18 exposure into consideration as a most important factor. In
19 that regard, day-to-day variations of exposure levels are
20 expected. Essentially, a comprehensive approach to
21 assessment of occupational exposure better positions the
22 operator and regulator to understand the risks associated
23 with the exposure, and better positions the operator to

1 manage the risks.

2 Summary and suggestions: It is that a critique is
3 not of any use without suggestions or recommendations. This
4 has been my philosophy for 25 years of university teaching.
5 I believe that the "Diesel Toolbox," developed by MSHA, is
6 an excellent approach to the comprehensive management and
7 control of DPM in underground mines. Contained in that
8 document are numerous examples provided by mine operators,
9 miners, labor unions, equipment manufacturers, and
10 consultants, of different ways to control emissions from
11 diesel equipment in mines. Many of these approaches and
12 methods can definitely be considered "generally accepted
13 industrial hygiene practice."

14 In summary, I am of the opinion that this rule, as
15 proposed, is premature in light of the definitive health
16 effects data -- NIOSH/NCI ongoing study -- and reliable
17 sampling and analytical procedures. I am also of the
18 opinion that you do not install an emission control device
19 on a piece of mining equipment just because it can be done.
20 The necessity must first be determined and based upon miner
21 health effects of exposure as well as solid scientific and
22 engineering principles including risk assessment and
23 cost/benefit analysis.

1 I feel that the continuing use of the "Diesel
2 Toolbox" for purposes of minimizing DPM in underground metal
3 and nonmetal mines is an excellent starting point and the
4 proper choice to assure the health of underground metal and
5 nonmetal miners using "generally accepted industrial hygiene
6 practice." This approach will allow further study of
7 possible problems associated with exposure to DPM and will
8 allow the "Toolbox" concept to be effectively tested and
9 perhaps grow into a recognized, useful approach to the
10 control of occupational exposures.

11 Thank you.

12 MR. TOMB: Thank you, Dr. Drown.

13 MR. DROWN: I'd like to next introduce Mr. John
14 Head, principal mining engineer with Harding Lawson
15 Associates.

16 MR. HEAD: My presentation will be by slides.

17 (Slide.)

18 Good morning. My name is John Head. I work with
19 Harding Lawson Associates.

20 If we can have the next slide, please.

21 (Slide.)

22 My comments today are going to be on the
23 preliminary regulatory economic analysis of MSHA's proposed

1 rule on diesel particulate matter exposure in underground
2 metal and nonmetal mines.

3 Next slide, please.

4 (Slide.)

5 This review of MSHA's preliminary regulatory
6 economic analysis, the PREA, was undertaken by Harding
7 Lawson Associates under the direction of the National Mining
8 Association with contributions from the National Stone
9 Association, the Salt Institute, and the MARG Diesel
10 Coalition.

11 (Slide.)

12 Describe the review process: The first step was
13 to survey all underground metal and nonmetal mines in the
14 U.S. to determine their diesel equipment usage, diesel
15 engine characteristics, horsepower, and so on, and age,
16 ventilation characteristics, specifically ventilation flows
17 through the mine, diesel fuel use and costs, and the
18 unemployment -- the unemployment, forgive me -- the
19 employment at each of the mines.

20 (Slide.)

21 The second process in the review involved
22 discussions with mine operators and their associations,
23 mining equipment manufacturers and suppliers, diesel engine

1 manufacturers, exhaust after-treatment manufacturers, and
2 other interested parties like the Canadian Diesel Exhaust
3 Emissions Project, or DEEP.

4 We also conducted a review of published materials,
5 most of which are available on the internet.

6 Next one.

7 (Slide.)

8 The discussions focused on costs of replacement
9 engines, filters and catalytic converters, ventilation
10 upgrades, and other issues covered in the economic analysis.

11 I will now go on to discuss the analysis. This is
12 not consistent with the handout. You need to go to another
13 presentation.

14 (Pause.)

15 Forgive me, gentlemen.

16 (Pause.)

17 That's the trouble with computers. You tend to
18 rely on them and regard them as infallible and obviously
19 they are not. This presentation will resume with one that
20 you have in front of you.

21 (Slide)

22 The first step of the analysis was to computerize
23 the survey data, input the cost parameters into a compliance

1 cost model, and then develop annualized compliance costs
2 using a model based on the format in the economic analysis
3 that MSHA prepared. Run through that model to calculate
4 initial compliance costs based on total costs per year,
5 which includes both the annualized and the annual costs per
6 year.

7 The second analysis step, it's important to
8 remember that this analysis focused merely on the three
9 standards, 57.5060, subsections (a) and (b), which deal with
10 the diesel particulate matter exposure limits, and the
11 engine replacements, which are 5067. The compliance of
12 those three standards represents 96 percent of the economic
13 analysis table of total compliance costs. About 18.5
14 million dollars for DPM and engine standards out of a total
15 annual compliance cost of 19.2.

16 (Slide.)

17 Factors that we have not included in this
18 preliminary cost estimate include things such as lost
19 productivity, equipment down time during vehicle upgrades
20 and other compliance efforts, manpower needs, both for
21 protection and maintenance, training and recordkeeping
22 costs, equipment resale costs, unusual one-time expenditures
23 such as a new service shop for increased ventilation,

1 maintenance costs associated with increased ventilation
2 flows and pressures.

3 (Slide.)

4 Going on to the conclusion: MSHA underestimated
5 the number of diesel units in use in underground metal and
6 nonmetal mines. There are more diesel engines in use than
7 shown in the economic analysis, and they are larger diesel
8 engines in use than MSHA estimated.

9 (Slide.)

10 The second conclusion: MSHA's assumption of
11 engine costs did not account for the difficulties of
12 converting old equipment with old engines to new, clean-
13 burning engines. The engineering and installation costs
14 will be considerable: To allow for different engine
15 configurations, cooling and electrical control systems,
16 transmissions, drive trains and so on.

17 (Slide.)

18 The third conclusion: MSHA did not take into
19 account the difficulties most underground mines will face in
20 upgrading their ventilation systems.

21 Significant increases in ventilation quantities at
22 many underground mines will involve more than just a new fan
23 or a larger fan motor.

1 (Slide.)

2 Going on to the preliminary assumptions and some
3 of the numbers: The number of diesel units in service in
4 underground metal and nonmetal mines estimated in the
5 economic analysis cited a total of 4,087. Those larger than
6 150 horsepower, 1,243.

7 Our survey almost reached MSHA's limit of total
8 numbers at 3,952. About two-thirds of mines responding. If
9 this is factored up with that ratio, you get to just one
10 unit shy of 6,100.

11 Those larger than 150 horsepower, the actual
12 responses from about two-thirds of the mines polled did
13 significant exceed MSHA's number at 1,457. If that's
14 factored up, it's almost twice the number that MSHA assumed.

15 (Slide.)

16 The next stage of the preliminary assumptions is
17 the cost of engines. What you see in front of you is the
18 estimates in the economic analysis; \$21,000 for large
19 engines, that's the plus 150 horsepower; 12,500 for smaller
20 ones, that's less than 150; and \$2,500 for the incremental
21 cost for those engines bearing MSHA's approval. There is no
22 additional cost in the economic analysis prepared by MSHA
23 associated with engine conversion.

1 (Slide.)

2 These are the figures that we developed for the
3 replacement cost of engines: \$27,500 for the large engines;
4 15,000 for the smaller engines. The incremental costs
5 simply for the approval we accepted at \$2,500. However, and
6 this is the big change, there will be substantial additional
7 costs associated with new engine installation. In the
8 analysis, on average we have applied \$65,000 for the plus
9 150 horsepower engines, and based on the age and size of the
10 fleet, we have estimated that 75 percent of those large
11 units will need the reengineered engines.

12 Thirty thousand -- I'm sorry, stay with that one.
13 Thirty thousand dollars is the cost of a replacement
14 reengineered new engine in a smaller unit, that's the minus
15 150 horsepower, and two-thirds of the minus 150 horsepower
16 engines that are to be replaced will need this more
17 expensive reengineered replacement new engine.

18 Number three, please.

19 (Slide.)

20 Cost of filters: In the economic analysis,
21 \$10,000 and \$5,000 were the assumed cost of filters for
22 large and small engines with one-year life and 10 percent
23 annual maintenance without regard to application.

1 We have increased the cost of the large filter to
2 12,500, stayed with the \$5,000 figure for the smaller
3 filter. There is significant questions in our mind as to
4 whether the one-year life and the 10 percent annual
5 maintenance fee is appropriate. It's untested in the
6 underground mining environment. Particularly for those
7 units that use three shifts a day, they can experience in
8 excess of 5,000 hours per year.

9 But in this analysis we have stayed with the one-year
10 life and the 10 percent maintenance figure.

11 (Slide.)

12 Going on to catalytic converters: We have stayed
13 with MSHA's assumptions of \$1,000 for the installed cost of
14 filter, one-year life -- I mean, catalytic converter, one-
15 year life and zero maintenance. However, there is some
16 concern in our mind that the one-year life and zero
17 maintenance is also unproven in this wide-scale application.

18 (Slide.)

19 Going on to vehicle cabs: The economic analysis
20 assumed \$7,500 for cabs installed on equipment with both
21 large and small engines, with a 10-year life of that cab and
22 a 10 percent annual maintenance. We feel that that cab cost
23 is significantly understated and that a \$20,000 installed

1 cost for cabs on equipment that was not originally designed
2 to have that cab installed is more appropriate.

3 (Slide.)

4 Going on to the ventilation upgrades: In MSHA's
5 economic analysis a new fan was assumed to cost, an
6 installed price of \$230,000, \$21,000 was the cost for a
7 larger fan motor. Forty-one mines need a new fan, 117 mines
8 need a larger fan motor; almost a quarter of the mines have
9 sufficient ventilation of the 203 mines cited in the
10 economic analysis.

11 (Slide.)

12 Going on to the revised costs of ventilation
13 upgrades: We have stayed with the first two numbers of
14 230,000 for the cost of a new fan, 21,000 for a larger fan
15 motor. However, we've inserted another cost of compliance
16 with an upgraded ventilation system of \$300,000. This takes
17 into account vent raises, control devices, add doors,
18 stoppings and so on, auxiliary ventilation in the face line,
19 things of that nature.

20 We have estimated that 77 mines need a new fan, 98
21 need a larger fan motor, and 63 mines need major
22 improvements. We don't believe that any mines presently
23 have sufficient ventilation to dilute the DPM to the levels

1 required by the standard.

2 (Slide.)

3 MSHA's compliance strategy took a four-pronged
4 approach. Compliance with the interim and final DPM
5 exposure limits can be achieved by installing new clean
6 burning engines with low emissions; installing exhaust
7 after-treatment systems, such as filters and catalytic
8 converters; installing operator cabs and increasing
9 ventilation flows.

10 (Slide.)

11 The compliance strategy that we have assumed in
12 this preliminary analysis of the costs of compliance with
13 the new rule, proposed rule, we have not changed the costs -
14 - I'll start again.

15 We do not challenge the assumptions of compliance
16 strategies, certain percentages of certain size motors, for
17 example, that MSHA have used in their economic analysis.
18 There is an ongoing review of the technical feasibility of
19 compliance with both the interim and final DPM exposure
20 limits. This review will determine if compliance can in
21 fact be achieved by the methods claimed by MSHA.

22 (Slide.)

23 The final slide deals with the compliance costs.

1 MSHA's economic analysis, the total costs per year of
2 compliance, including both annualized and annual costs, is
3 19.2 million. Our revised estimate of costs, total costs
4 per year, just over three times that, 58.1 million. These
5 two streams of annual costs can be reduced to a present
6 value. MSHA's stream, taken over 10 years, result in a
7 present value compliance cost of 134.8 million, and the
8 revised compliance cost is \$408 million.

9 Thank you, gentlemen, and ladies.

10 MR. TOMB: Thank you.

11 I would like to thank NMA and the Nevada Mining
12 Association for a very comprehensive presentation. It looks
13 like you have really done a lot of homework and put a lot of
14 effort into it.

15 I know the panel has questions relative to this,
16 but why don't we take a 15-minute break, okay, and come back
17 afterwards and address the questions at that time. Okay?

18 Thank you very much.

19 (Whereupon, a recess was taken.)

20 MR. TOMB: Please take your seats.

21 I'm not sure the best way to handle this from the
22 standpoint of whether to take one person at a time and ask
23 questions or do you just want to ask questions of -- just

1 ask questions. Okay.

2 Do we have any questions?

3 (Laughter.)

4 George, would you like to start?

5 MR. SASEEN: No, that's okay. I'll pass.

6 MR. TOMB: Okay. Jon?

7 MR. KOGUT: Yes. I have a question for Mr. Rose.

8 AUDIENCE: We can't hear you.

9 MR. KOGUT: Is that better?

10 In the analysis that you described -- first of
11 all, are you going to be making this study along with its
12 protocol and the data available to us?

13 MR. ROSE: We plan to put together a report and
14 submit it with our final comments.

15 MR. KOGUT: So that will be prior to the close of
16 the post-hearing --

17 MR. ROSE: Prior to the close of the post-hearing
18 comments.

19 MR. KOGUT: -- comment period?

20 And will that report also include the data itself?

21 MR. ROSE: To some extent, yes, it will. As far
22 as just a blanket, the actual -- you know, every -- as it
23 was reported to us, we haven't really determined exactly how

1 we're going to present that. There will be meaning, either
2 the data itself or some representation of it.

3 MR. KOGUT: Would you have any problem providing
4 us with the body of data if we thought it would be helpful
5 to us?

6 MR. ROSE: Well, I could present that to the
7 members who submitted that data. Again, this was compiled
8 from a number of companies, and I don't feel at this time
9 that I can speak for them as far as whether or not they are
10 willing to turn over actual numbers and identities and
11 things. I'll present that as a question to the
12 participating members though.

13 MS. WESDOCK: What about we also need copies of
14 the survey, the economic analysis survey that was done
15 regarding the equipment and the cost. Do you see any
16 problem with providing us with that for the rulemaking
17 record?

18 I mean, we will really much like that.

19 MR. HEAD: The individual responses of each mine
20 was collected on the basis of confidentiality, their age and
21 specific types of equipment and some of the information on
22 their ventilation and things of that nature. It was given
23 to us by the mines subject to confidentiality.

1 We can make a summary of that data available to
2 you, which summarizes into five different mine types:
3 limestone, lime, marble, gold and silver, base metals,
4 evaporates including trona and salt, gypsum, and a
5 miscellaneous category of various other mines that didn't
6 fit into the other four categories. We can make that
7 summary data available. It's broke out by both large and
8 small mines, using the 20 employee cutoff. That data, I
9 think, is something we could submit for the record.

10 The responses of the individual mines, it would be
11 almost impossible for me to go back, as Mr. Rose will do, to
12 those mines and ask them to release their seal of
13 confidentiality on that data that they submitted to us.

14 MR. FORD: Excuse me.

15 Does that summary data, would that add up to the
16 numbers of pieces of equipment you have here?

17 MR. HEAD: Yes, sir.

18 MR. FORD: Okay.

19 MR. HEAD: Yes.

20 MR. FORD: And is that summary data also broken
21 down by horsepower?

22 MR. HEAD: Yes, sir, with the two sizes of engines
23 split out, the plus 150, minus 150 category. In the summary

1 data, we did not further subdivide the diesel equipment.
2 That's available in the individual tables that the mines
3 submitted, but that is not in the summary.

4 MR. FORD: Okay, so the summary data, the actual,
5 the actual data we're talking now, we would have everything
6 in that collection of data to substantiate the costs that
7 you have here?

8 MR. HEAD: I believe so. Yes, sir.

9 MR. FORD: Okay.

10 MR. KOGUT: Can I ask a question along that line?
11 Are you going to ask the same question?

12 MR. HEAD: Oh, I was told -- I just speak on --
13 there was an issue of data submittal, I think, that --

14 MR. KOGUT: Yes. Just to follow up my initial
15 request for the data. Since there were just 11 mines that
16 these data were obtained from, if there is a problem of
17 confidentiality, I think we don't need -- we wouldn't need
18 to know the identity of the particular mines involved. I
19 think what we would like to see is just the raw data in
20 order to do our own analysis, but we wouldn't need to have
21 the names or identity of mines revealed, so perhaps that
22 would help in getting us the data.

23 MR. ROSE: Right. Well, again, I'll present this

1 to the participating companies. And to the extent that I
2 can, we will provide whatever data we can in the most useful
3 form we can.

4 MR. KOGUT: And that --

5 MR. FORD: Excuse me, Jon.

6 That will also go for the data to derive the cost.
7 If we could get the raw data, you could hide the mine name
8 that would identify the mine.

9 MR. HEAD: I understand, sir, but, again, let me
10 get back to you on that. I can't answer that at this stage.

11

12 MR. FORD: I guess all I'm saying is that's --
13 that's what we would love to see, but we'll take what you
14 can give us.

15 MR. HEAD: I understand, and yes.

16 MR. KOGUT: The other -- well, one reason that I
17 would like to be able to see the data, and perhaps you could
18 provide this in the record in any case, is do you have
19 information on the -- any information on the size
20 distributions involved in -- or the size distributions of
21 the carbonaceous, non-diesel carbonaceous material that you
22 were measuring?

23 MR. ROSE: You mean the particle size distribution

1 of whatever interferences we may have in mine?

2 MR. KOGUT: Yes. In other words, you said that
3 many of these samples were collected at locations where ther
4 was no possibility of there being any diesel particulate at
5 all, so you were seeing fairly large, I guess, filter
6 loadings or large amounts of carbonaceous material. And
7 what I'd like to know is whether you also compiled any
8 information on the size distribution of that material.

9 MR. ROSE: That's a very complicated question, and
10 we will address that, to the extent we can, in our post-
11 hearing comments. Yeah, I can see how that would be
12 valuable information, and we will address that.

13 Yeah, we did do open-faced and cyclone sampling to
14 some extent.

15 MR. KOGUT: We would be particularly interested, I
16 think, in the amount of submicrometer material.

17 MR. ROSE: Submicron. Yeah, testing is ongoing
18 also, so we will submit a final report and we'll address
19 that issue, to the extent that we can.

20 MR. KOGUT: And another related question is that
21 in the interlaboratory comparison that you did in which you
22 examined the results obtained on punches that were sent to
23 the three different laboratories, you presented those

1 results as ratios in results that you got for the different
2 laboratories. I think we would be particularly interested
3 in knowing what the filter loadings were that were
4 associated with the distribution of ratios that you got.

5 And, in general, I think in all the data analysis,
6 in some of the preliminary work that we've done we've seen
7 some strong correlations between measurement variability and
8 filter loading. So if you could -- you know, if you provide
9 us with the raw data, of course, then we can look at that
10 ourselves because we would have the -- I assume we would
11 have the filter loadings expressed as micrograms per square
12 centimeter of filter or some such measure.

13 But if you're not able to present us with the raw
14 data in that kind of form, then I think we'd very much
15 appreciate as part of the report that you -- that you give
16 us an analysis that shows the relationship of the
17 measurement uncertainty as it's related to the filter load.

18 MR. ROSE: Okay, so for the interlab information,
19 you'd like to see the filter loadings from Lab A as compared
20 to Lab B, is that what you --

21 MR. KOGUT: Well, the filter loadings presumably
22 would be the same in the filter that you sent to both
23 laboratories, but you presented some ratios in some of the,

1 well, you had a minimum ratio and a maximum ratio or
2 samples. You know, it wasn't hugely large sample sizes, but
3 nine or 10. What I think would be important for us to know
4 is how those different ratios that you observed relate to
5 the filter loading in individual cases.

6 And as I said, if you can provide us with the raw
7 data itself, you know, then -- without identifying the
8 mines, we could do that kind of analysis ourselves.

9 MR. ROSE: Right.

10 MR. TOMB: I'd like to ask Mr. Rose. Maybe I
11 missed it, you presented a lot of information, but did you
12 take any of your diesel particulate samples and tried to
13 amass balance on those samples for the different
14 constituents?

15 So that out of a given -- you gave a lot of bore
16 analyses and they ranged all over the place, but how -- what
17 fraction of those are going to affect the diesel measurement
18 process? I didn't see any data that was presented along
19 those lines.

20 MR. ROSE: Well, we don't believe at this time
21 that you can -- if you take an in-mine sample, the
22 analytical method, as MSHA proposes to use it, does not
23 allow you to say this portion of your total carbon came from

1 ore, this portion of your total carbon came from oil mist.

2 MR. TOMB: How much did it affect the samples is
3 what I'm asking. Do you have any of that kind of
4 information?

5 MR. ROSE: I guess I don't understand the
6 question.

7 MR. TOMB: Okay, the interference from other
8 materials, from the ore body, what proportion of that
9 affected a DP measurement?

10 Maybe Dr. Brown can answer that.

11 MR. DROWN: Drown.

12 MR. TOMB: I'm sorry. What's your name?

13 MR. DROWN: Drown.

14 MR. TOMB: Drown, D-R-O --

15 MR. DROWN: If you're swimming and you sink.

16 MR. TOMB: Okay. Okay, thank you.

17 MR. DROWN: Thank you.

18 I'm not sure I'm clear with your question either.

19 MR. TOMB: Okay. From what I thought I understood
20 from the presentation if I take a diesel particulate
21 measurement some place in the mine, whether it's on a person
22 or in the environment, that's going to be composed from what
23 your presentation showed, or I guess those specific mines,

1 that you're going to have a carbon content from the ore
2 body, a carbon content from cigarette smoke, a carbon
3 content from oil mist, and carbon content from diesel
4 particulate, right?

5 MR. ROSE: That's right.

6 MR. TOMB: Okay. So I'm asking that when you made
7 that measurement, the other cigarette smoking, the oil mist
8 from the pneumatic drills, what impact did they have on that
9 DP measurement?

10 MR. ROSE: There is not a way to determine that
11 because none of the analytical methods will separate them
12 out one from the other.

13 MR. TOMB: Like sampling upstream from where you
14 would sample with no diesel particulate compared to --

15 MR. ROSE: Well, with the mixing, you'd have to
16 have an amazingly large number of samples to really get any
17 competence in doing something like that.

18 MR. TOMB: You don't have that kind of
19 information?

20 MR. ROSE: Currently, I -- looking at the data
21 right now, I don't believe we could make that kind of a
22 measurement. gain, that would be an incredibly complicated
23 measurement to make where you could say upstream you've got

1 this level and downstream with this piece of equipment
2 you've got this level. There are some papers out --

3 MR. TOMB: Well, for instance, one sample, you
4 have carbon-bearing rock, and you gave an example that it
5 could be affected by 1600 micrograms per cubic meter, the
6 measurement, all right. So that would mean that you had an
7 average exposure for an area or a mine. Then you could
8 conceivably have something like 3200 milligrams per cubic
9 meter on that standpoint.

10 MR. ROSE: Which page in the presentation?

11 MR. TOMB: I'm on page 15. I just took the
12 carbon-bearing rock example you presented.

13 MR. ROSE: That was -- that was an extrapolation.
14 The sample methods, there is no way you can differentiate
15 between DPM and other airborne carbon. And what this test
16 did was we measured how much the rock will respond as DPM
17 per gram. And so we measured that and made extrapolations
18 up. Say if you had five milligrams per cubic meter of this
19 --

20 MR. TOMB: Yes, I realized what you did, but I'm
21 just saying how -- my question is how does that impact the
22 sample that's going to be collected?

23 MR. ROSE: Well, if we had a background of --

1 MR. TOMB: I mean, is it reasonable to say that
2 the sample that you're going to collect, okay, for diesel
3 would be 3200 then?

4 MR. ROSE: We don't have any way of knowing how
5 much diesel we're measuring because the method measures
6 everything else, including diesel. So we don't have
7 anywhere to even start.

8 MR. TOMB: Do you have any diesel measurements
9 then?

10 MR. ROSE: Well, I assume some of these
11 measurements in the mine does include diesel, but the method
12 does not allow us to say this part is diesel and this part
13 isn't. The method doesn't allow us to do that.

14 You get a carbon measurement.

15 MR. TOMB: Okay.

16 MR. ROSE: Some of that carbon is diesel.

17 MR. TOMB: Which one of these represent diesel
18 measurements say at the location of --

19 MR. ROSE: We don't have anything that represents
20 exclusively diesel because these interferences are found
21 everywhere. Everywhere we sample in the mine, there will be
22 some unknown portion of dust, an unknown --

23 MR. TOMB: Okay.

1 MR. ROSE: -- portion of cigarettes, an unknown
2 portion of oil mist, and an unknown portion of diesel, and
3 the method does not allow us as currently proposed, the
4 method does not allow us to say how much of any one of those
5 components is contributing. We get an overall measurement
6 of carbon in the air from any number of different sources,
7 including diesel and the other contaminants.

8 MR. KOGUT: Except that you said that some of your
9 measurements you'd know -- have no diesel?

10 MR. ROSE: In some of the measurements, yeah,
11 those were not typical in mine measurements. There was one
12 that was in-mine. Rarely -- we might come across a heading
13 where we've got a new vent raised, fresh air coming down to
14 that heading and nothing upstream. And in that case we were
15 able to take some measurements, oil mist versus airborne
16 carbon, and in that rare case we were able to say, okay, we
17 feel confident there is no oil mist here, or I'm sorry,
18 there is no diesel here. That's rare.

19 The other ones were in a lab where that way we
20 know there is no diesel. It's an indoor lab on the surface
21 someplace. We did it in line-out rooms, and there is no
22 diesel there. So those were not in-mine conditions.

23 The only samples we've got from in-mine conditions

1 with the cyclone samples up front, and there we're saying
2 the only way we know what isn't diesel is because diesel is
3 not -- is going to be larger than respirable size, and so
4 the difference between an open-faced measurement and a
5 cyclone preselected measurement is not diesel. That
6 difference is not diesel. Anything else, we don't know.
7 And even in that cyclone measurement, the respirable size
8 interferences are still interfering with the cyclone
9 measurement.

10 Again, there is no way -- with this method as
11 currently proposed, there is no way to say if I have a
12 filter with carbon on it, X percent came from diesel, X
13 percent came from dust, X percent came from oil mist, X
14 percent came from cigarettes, et cetera.

15 MR. KOGUT: I'm sorry. All right, I think in your
16 written remarks you said that using the cyclone would not
17 totally eliminate the interferences. In the report that
18 you're going to submit are you going to present an analysis
19 of to what extent they do eliminate them?

20 MR. ROSE: To what extent they do eliminate them,
21 again, if you don't know where the carbon on your filter
22 came from, you can't know to what extent it's been changed.
23 We measure carbon here with an open face. We measure carbon

1 with a closed face.

2 As far as what percent is on that cyclone pre-
3 selected sample, there is no way to say where it came from.
4 Maybe I don't understand your question.

5 MR. KOGUT: Well, I was just responding to what
6 you wrote here, which is that the use of the cyclone pre-
7 selective particle sampling methods will not totally
8 eliminate the interference if airborne carbons.

9 MR. ROSE: We know we have respirable sized dust.
10 We know to some extent oil mist will have a respirable size
11 component. We know cigarette smoke is very much respirable
12 sized. Beyond that, it's hard to go any further.

13 MR. TOMB: For the samples that you used that were
14 sent to the lab that had no diesel particulate on it, were
15 labs asked to do an acid wash of the sample?

16 MR. ROSE: At least in a number of them acid
17 washes were done. Beyond that, I'd have to review the data.

18 MR. TOMB: Are those numbers separated out here as
19 far as --

20 MR. ROSE: I -- I'll have to look at that and --

21 MR. TOMB: I think that's important.

22 MR. ROSE: I can say that acid washing does not
23 remove our interferences.

1 MR. TOMB: None of it?

2 MR. ROSE: Well, as far as none, I don't know. We
3 haven't done that evaluation, but we know that in acid wash
4 samples that we have taken there is still significant
5 interference left after the acid wash.

6 MR. TOMB: We'd like -- can we see that? That
7 would be very important data for us?

8 MR. ROSE: Yes. I want to emphasize, and I tried
9 to present this in the slides.

10 MR. TOMB: Yes.

11 MR. ROSE: The acid wash really goes for the
12 carbonate fracture. We have graphitic ore, bituminous ore,
13 we have -- we did identify elemental carbon in oil mist, and
14 the acid wash is not going to go -- it's not going to remove
15 the elemental fraction.

16 MR. TOMB: Right.

17 MR. ROSE: And it won't interfere, or it won't
18 remove the organic fractions.

19 So, yeah, I'll present that information.

20 MR. TOMB: Okay. Also, I think it's important on
21 some -- I don't know how many, but it would be good if we
22 could have some of the thermograms from the laboratories
23 because where they do their ramp temperature change for

1 elemental carbon could be different, so those are also some
2 things we would like to look at, if possible.

3 MR. ROSE: The thermograms for the interlab
4 testing?

5 MR. TOMB: Right.

6 Any other questions?

7 MR. CUSTER: I'd like to direct my question to Dr.
8 Drown. In your statement you said essentially a
9 comprehensive approach to assessment of occupational
10 exposure better positions the operator and regulator to
11 understand the risks associated with the exposure and better
12 positions the operator -- you know, the operator to manage
13 the risks. So two questions that I have:

14 Are you, in effect, recommending that MSHA or the
15 operator or both conduct comprehensive exposure assessment?

16 MR. DROWN: I think that would be -- yeah, I tend
17 to imply that the agency as well as the operator, and maybe
18 that the agency look with credibility on the operator's data
19 that they do generate on a comprehensive basis.

20 MR. CUSTER: Okay. Second question: Would you be
21 willing to submit to us a recommended sampling strategy,
22 including task-based or whatever strategy you would
23 recommend that either or both parties would use?

1 MR. DROWN: That I'd have to refer to the Nevada
2 Mining Association --

3 MR. CUSTER: Sure.

4 MR. DROWN: -- to see if that would be okay to do.

5 MR. CUSTER: Sure. Thank you.

6 MR. DROWN: I might mention that my sampling
7 strategy approach is simply textbook information, and
8 recommended industrial hygiene practice, so it would be an
9 easy task to do on your own or whoever was involved.

10 MR. CUSTER: I understand that, but I was trying
11 to get at what your point is, and I can't make the judgment
12 that you have made that it looks like you would want MSHA to
13 do quite a bit of sampling in order to sustain a violation
14 of the standard.

15 MR. DROWN: Well, certainly --

16 MR. CUSTER: And obviously we don't have resources
17 to do that.

18 MR. DROWN: I realize that, but I also realize
19 that a single sample is meaningless.

20 MR. HANEY: Mr. Rose, your 11 mines, were they --
21 what type of mining operations were they?

22 MR. ROSE: None of them were coal mines.

23 MR. HANEY: Okay.

1 MR. ROSE: And beyond that I'd really -- you know,
2 MSHA classifies mining as coal and metal/nonmetal. All of
3 these mines fit into the metal/nonmetal category.

4 MR. HANEY: Okay. You can't expand to say whether
5 they were gold mines or limestone mines?

6 MR. ROSE: We had a variety of products they
7 produced. You know, a lot of members were members of the
8 Nevada Mining Association.

9 MR. HANEY: Okay.

10 MR. ROSE: But not all.

11 MR. HANEY: Did you have host rocks that were both
12 salacious limestone and quartzite?

13 MR. ROSE: I don't know -- with all the
14 participating mines, I don't know what other minerals they
15 may have had.

16 MR. HANEY: Okay. And when you sampled, how long
17 were your samples collected for?

18 MR. ROSE: That varied.

19 MR. HANEY: Two hours? Four hours? Eight hours?

20 MR. ROSE: Again, it varied depending on what type
21 of measurement we were trying to make, whether we were
22 testing just to determine does dust interfere. You know,
23 we're not trying to make claims of shift-weighted average

1 measurements. We're testing hypotheses which none of these
2 had a whole lot to do with shift-weighted average.

3 MR. HANEY: Okay. You're familiar with the
4 thermograms that are produced during the 5040 analysis?

5 MR. ROSE: Somewhat.

6 MR. HANEY: Somewhat. And you've seen the
7 carbonate peak that comes out distinctly different from the
8 organic carbon and the elemental carbon peak?

9 MR. ROSE: Yes.

10 MR. HANEY: And have you -- have the labs that you
11 sent the samples to integrated that peak out?

12 MR. ROSE: Well, we talked about this a bit with
13 the acid washing, and I know specifically of at least a few
14 samples where -- and the fact that I know specifically of a
15 few doesn't mean there are a lot. I just remember reviewing
16 at least a few of them where they attempted to wash it out
17 and it didn't come out.

18 And so as far as -- I'd need to review the data to
19 find out exactly what they were doing.

20 MR. HANEY: What I was referring to is in the
21 software that comes with that method you can integrate that
22 carbonate peak out without going through the acid wash
23 process, and have your labs attempted to do that?

1 MR. ROSE: I'll have to address that in the post-
2 hearing comments.

3 MR. HANEY: Okay. Also, I saw that in your
4 agreement with the total carbon measurements were much
5 better than the elemental or organic carbon measurements.

6 MR. ROSE: They are not as flawed.

7 MR. HANEY: And did your labs -- when there is a
8 high loading of elemental carbon, it shifts past the preset
9 split point on the method.

10 Did your labs go in and do the manual setting of
11 the split point --

12 MR. ROSE: I'll have to --

13 MR. HANEY: -- on the basis of the thermogram?

14 MR. ROSE: -- look at that a little bit more.

15 MR. HANEY: You chose for your intersample
16 comparison a rib-to-rib comparison as opposed to a side-by-
17 side comparison.

18 What was the reason for doing that?

19 MR. ROSE: We wanted to get what the variability
20 might be in the same basic air stream. When MSHA comes out
21 to collect samples, they are quite arbitrary on where they
22 collect them. We chose -- we figured one side of the rib,
23 the other side of the rib, and that's basically the same air

1 sweeping through there, and we just wanted to see how much
2 it varied from one side to the other.

3 MR. HANEY: So your samples would include spatial
4 variability also?

5 MR. ROSE: There was some spatial variability.
6 Having samples directly side by side say on a person, it
7 would probably result, if it were personal sampling, in much
8 higher variability between samples.

9 MR. HANEY: But you didn't collect those samples?

10 MR. ROSE: We personally have not collected those
11 samples in this study. There have been other studies done.
12 The same results would probably apply. Dr. Drown referred
13 to some of those studies.

14 We were testing MSHA's proposed area sampling
15 also, not side by side but area sampling.

16 MR. HANEY: Dr. Drown, you mentioned in your
17 statement that you would recommend going with the toolbox
18 approach in controlling exposures?

19 MR. DROWN: I think it's a great approach.

20 MR. HANEY: Okay. What would you use as a means
21 to level the playing field that all operators would have to
22 come into some uniformity rather than what they picked and
23 choose and decided was a nice low level for their mines?

1 MR. DROWN: I didn't think that's been proposed or
2 developed at this point, and it certainly could be.

3 MR. HANEY: Okay, Mr. Head, you mentioned fuel
4 consumption. Do you have any information on what the fuel
5 consumption is at a typical mine?

6 MR. HEAD: Yes, sir, and that's in the summary
7 data that we'll be making part of our post-hearing comments
8 both in terms of total fuel consumption for industry group,
9 average per mine, annual consumption of fuel of various
10 types and the costs of those different types of fuel.

11 MR. HANEY: Okay. And would you address or will
12 you be addressing the fuel savings due to the use of higher
13 efficiency engines, the higher technology engines?

14 MR. HEAD: I don't believe we will.

15 MR. HANEY: Okay.

16 MR. HEAD: MSHA acknowledged in their economic
17 analysis that the newer engines were essentially a wash;
18 that possibly higher cost of maintenance may be offset by
19 lower operating costs, and I don't really think we disagree
20 with that statement.

21 MR. HANEY: Okay, thank you.

22 MR. TOMB: I have one more question for Dr. Head
23 also.

1 Dr. Head --

2 MR. HEAD: You give me a little to which I'm not
3 deserving, sir. Just Mr. Head.

4 MR. TOMB: Well, after I heard your presentation,
5 it sounded pretty good to me.

6 (Laughter.)

7 Okay, Mr. Head. In your analysis -- I guess my
8 question is over the time period you came up with higher
9 costs, did you subtract out during that five-year period
10 things that were going to be taking place in those mines
11 anyway for upgrading equipment and upgrading ventilation and
12 things like that?

13 MR. HEAD: In terms of upgrading ventilation, that
14 was phased in in a similar fashion to the model in the
15 economic analysis. In terms of phasing in engine
16 replacements based on their life, I assumed 10 years, yes,
17 we did take into account the phased in adoption.

18 MR. TOMB: Yes, but I mean, did you take that --
19 my question is just was that taken out over the costs you
20 proposed for the rule?

21 MR. HEAD: No, the costs of normal mine operations
22 continuing in the same fashion now, whether that be, you
23 know, advancing --

1 MR. TOMB: This is above --

2 MR. HEAD: This is above those normal operating
3 costs.

4 MR. TOMB: All right. In your estimation of the
5 equipment that these mines had, was this mines that they had
6 at the equipment -- I mean, was this equipment actually at
7 the mine or was it -- and maybe not being used? Do you have
8 a usage factor for the equipment that they gave you I guess
9 is what I'm asking?

10 MR. HEAD: There is, and it's very difficult to
11 show -- anybody that's worked with this massive data can
12 appreciate, it's difficult making uniform assumptions across
13 such a large mass of data. But yes, we did take into
14 account some utilization factor of both the large engine and
15 the smaller engine. And again, that will be submitted as
16 part of our summary data.

17 And you had asked a previous question, I believe,
18 the equipment in use in the mine? We worked off submissions
19 from the mines, both in terms of responses to our survey,
20 equipment lists similar to the ones that are presented in
21 the mines' ventilation plans, and also discussions with some
22 operators. And it's difficult to abstract from a mine's
23 equipment list those pieces of equipment that are not used

1 on a regular basis.

2 MR. TOMB: Yes, I --

3 MR. HEAD: If they are listed on the list, they go
4 down.

5 MR. TOMB: That's a very important question
6 though --

7 MR. HEAD: Of course.

8 MR. TOMB: -- from the difference between the
9 factor that you used to escalate up for the two-thirds of
10 the mines that you have information from.

11 MR. HEAD: I understand.

12 MR. TOMB: Yes.

13 MR. KOGUT: A related question to that, Mr. Head.

14 Did you compile or make any attempt to analyze the
15 characteristics of the group of mines that responded as
16 compared to the nonrespondents, especially with regard to
17 diesel usage or mine size or any other factors that might be
18 relevant?

19 MR. HEAD: We looked at mine size in particular in
20 terms of employment versus the numbers of mines that
21 responded, and we got a higher percentage if you look at
22 employment figures than we did in terms of mines.

23 So the simple answer is we got more responses from

1 bigger mines, so it's skewed towards the bigger operators,
2 but not exclusively so. There was still a lot of responses
3 from the relatively smaller operators, and some of the mines
4 that we know did not respond are very significant users of
5 diesel equipment underground.

6 MR. KOGUT: Is there any way of assessing, even
7 qualitatively, whether the nonrespondents in general though
8 as a whole would tend to use diesel less or more than the
9 respondents?

10 MR. HEAD: I don't believe there is. It was
11 fairly widely scattered. You know, you can't say we can
12 take this out and multiply it by that and get a more
13 appropriate number. The data just isn't there.

14 MR. KOGUT: What about comparison as far as the
15 type of commodity, type of mineral?

16 MR. HEAD: As I mentioned, I split it out in the
17 four categories and a miscellaneous category, so there is
18 some differentiation in my data between limestone, lime,
19 marble as one group, gold and silver as another group, base
20 metals and then the evaporate mines, salt and trona and so
21 on. So there is some distinctions that can be drawn, and
22 there are some interesting parallels in that data, and, you
23 know, we will be making some comparisons both within groups

1 and between sizes of groups in our comments.

2 MR. KOGUT: Okay. What about as compared to the
3 nonrespondents though?

4 MR. HEAD: They were also fairly widely scattered.
5 There wasn't -- you know, like I say, there wasn't an
6 identifiable group that didn't respond. We could say, okay,
7 we'll make an estimate for those guys and plug them back in.
8 It's just too widely scattered.

9 MR. SASEEN: Mr. Head, on your engine cost you
10 stated that large engines was 27,500 and small engines was
11 15,000. For the large, was that an average cost from like
12 150 to -- an average cost of an engine from 150 horsepower
13 to say 700 horsepower?

14 MR. KOGUT: Yes.

15 MR. SASEEN: Or was there some other factor you
16 used?

17 MR. HEAD: No, and it can't be an average by
18 definition almost, but this was an aggregation of those
19 various engine sizes.

20 MR. SASEEN: And did you get that from costs of
21 what the actual mine operators were paying for these
22 engines?

23 MR. HEAD: Yes, sir.

1 MR. SASEEN: Okay, because I know that does vary
2 widely in engine manufacturers from what they sell, you
3 know, depending on volumes.

4 MR. HEAD: Of course.

5 MR. SASEEN: Let's see. You said -- okay, so the
6 engine cost was 27.5 and 15,000. Then you said substantial
7 additional cost, 65,000 for 75 percent of large engines,
8 30,000 for 67 percent of the small engine.

9 Was the -- was the 75/25 split just for large
10 engines let's say, was that just the 25 percent would be a
11 direct drop in?

12 MR. HEAD: Yes, sir, like for like.

13 MR. SASEEN: Okay, so that wasn't trying to say
14 that 75 percent of the engines would have to -- or machines
15 would have to be upgraded to meet the 160 microgram level?

16 MR. KOGUT: No. The compliance strategy, the
17 percentage of engines would be replaced to meet the
18 compliance strategy.

19 MR. SASEEN: The 160?

20 MR. HEAD: One hundred and sixty, whatever, and
21 then the subsequent replacement of engines to meet the
22 approved engine standard, 5067. It's that same strategy
23 that is dropped in to the model, but with this cost data

1 input.

2 MR. SASEEN: Okay. Can you provide us with like
3 an average itemized or however your thought process was when
4 you came up with that 65,000 and 30,000?

5 MR. HEAD: Yes, sir.

6 MR. SASEEN: Okay. Let's see. I think that's it
7 for right now. Thank you, sir.

8 MR. TOMB: Ron.

9 MR. FORD: Mr. Head.

10 MR. HEAD: Sir.

11 MR. FORD: I'm sorry to go over this again, but
12 you're going to supply us with the data that will get us to
13 the numbers of your 6,000 and plus pieces, plus the actual
14 cost to estimates?

15 MR. HEAD: Yes.

16 MR. FORD: Do you have any idea of when you can do
17 that? I mean, can that be done like in the next couple of
18 weeks?

19 MR. HEAD: Most unlikely, sir. It probably won't
20 be until close to the close of the record some time in July.

21 MR. FORD: Okay, that's what I'm trying to get at.
22 We can't get that any sooner before the close of the record?
23 I mean, the analysis for the cost seems to be already done.

1 I don't understand why we couldn't get that very soon, this
2 preliminary analysis that you did.

3 MR. HEAD: Right. One of the reasons is that this
4 is preliminary. To return to Dr. Kogut's question, is that
5 we are still getting responses from some mines, aggravating
6 though it may be for my analysis. So we will be updating
7 that data over the next month or so.

8 MR. FORD: Oh, I understand that. I understand
9 that, Mr. Head. What I'm trying to say is if we can get this
10 preliminary analysis now.

11 MR. HEAD: Right.

12 MR. FORD: We understand that the actual numbers
13 and figures may change.

14 MR. HEAD: Right.

15 MR. FORD: But how you got those figures and
16 numbers, the mechanics of how you set it up and what you go
17 through.

18 MR. HEAD: The model itself.

19 MR. FORD: The model itself --

20 MR. HEAD: Right.

21 MR. FORD: -- will be pretty much the same.

22 MR. HEAD: Yes.

23 MR. FORD: And it would be nice to be able to look

1 at that now, and we wouldn't have to do so much analysis at
2 the end of the period.

3 MR. HEAD: I understand. Let me get back to you
4 on that, Mr. Ford.

5 Again, I have to go back to my clients and check
6 that with them. Certainly I can understand validating the
7 model that I used is an important part of your review
8 process.

9 MR. FORD: Thank you.

10 Also, on one of your slides, I'm not sure how to
11 detail it except by saying that it says "Analysis 3," and it
12 had "factor/costs not included in the preliminary cost
13 estimate."

14 MR. HEAD: Right.

15 MR. FORD: And it has six bullets below --

16 MR. HEAD: Yes.

17 MR. FORD: -- that are typed costs.

18 Is it my understanding that these six bullets are
19 costs that MSHA did not include in their cost analysis?

20 MR. HEAD: No, some of them --

21 MR. FORD: Or are they costs which you at this
22 time did not determine to make a -- did a review on?

23 MR. HEAD: The answer to your question is more

1 complicated than a yes/no. As I stated that we concentrated
2 on 5060(a) and (b), and 5067, as they represented 96 percent
3 of the total costs. We assumed in our preliminary cost
4 analysis that the remaining costs for the remaining
5 standards would be unchanged. We did not challenge those.
6 We did not revise those costs. We fixed them at MSHA's
7 economic analysis level.

8 In demonstrating the relative de minimis cost of
9 those, they dropped to about one percent when you included
10 our increased costs for those other three standards.

11 MR. FORD: Sure.

12 MR. HEAD: So it seemed to us to be less important
13 to look at that relatively small fraction of the cost
14 analysis. However, some of them, in discussions with the
15 mines, are probably not de minimis for individual mines.
16 For example, substantial increases in air flows will result
17 in dust generation. That's going to be another health
18 hazard, another issue that has to be addressed. Other
19 mines, when they increase air flows substantially will have
20 to significantly increase air pressure. All the various
21 control devices for the ventilation system will similarly
22 then have to be upgraded and maintained.

23 So while we did not factor those into our analysis

1 because we do feel they are relatively small fraction, they
2 are not necessarily that small a fraction for any individual
3 mine. So we felt it appropriate to highlight that there are
4 some elements that were not considered in our review,
5 although some of them, like for example training and
6 recordkeeping costs, clearly are in the MSHA economic
7 analysis. They are also in our analysis. We didn't revise
8 them.

9 MR. FORD: Right, that's what I'm getting at.
10 Like for the training and recordkeeping, you're not saying
11 there is any additional that are not included in there.
12 You're just saying that they were so small in relationship
13 to the total costs you didn't attempt to address them?

14 MR. HEAD: Exactly.

15 MR. FORD: Okay. And I guess, for some of the
16 others like -- did you make any attempt at all to do your
17 own estimate of let's say lost productivity?

18 MR. HEAD: No.

19 MR. FORD: Okay. Did you do any estimate of your
20 own of the -- do you have any idea at all at this time of
21 the number of mines that would need to drive a new shaft,
22 that's bullet No. 5?

23 MR. HEAD: There are some mines that have

1 expressed to me that their shaft capacity is already maxed
2 out, that significant increases in ventilation flow simply
3 will not be practical through the existing airways, and they
4 will have to drive new shafts. There are several of them.
5 I'm not sure that I can give you an individual number.

6 MR. FORD: Okay. When you give us your data, can
7 it include what you know of these types of cost?

8 MR. HEAD: Yes.

9 MR. FORD: Like for example, how many mines would
10 need to drive a shaft from what you've been told?

11 MR. HEAD: I believe we can make that data
12 available, yes.

13 MR. FORD: Okay, and also, if they have expressed
14 to you what the costs would be.

15 MR. HEAD: Yes. Things like driving new shafts
16 are relatively well known costs. We can drop in cost of a
17 new shaft for 2,000 feet, for example. What becomes more
18 difficult to calculate are some of the lost productivity
19 costs --

20 MR. FORD: Exactly.

21 MR. HEAD: -- while a piece of equipment is pulled
22 out of service for engine modifications. If it's a simple
23 like for like swap out of an engine, it's only out for a few

1 days possibly. If it's a major reengineering job, that
2 piece of equipment may be lost for a month or more. That is
3 a significant lost cost of production.

4 MR. FORD: Sure.

5 MR. HEAD: We have not made an attempt to factor
6 it in and it's going to be, I think, very difficult to get
7 that number.

8 MR. FORD: That's sort of what I'm getting at too
9 --

10 MR. HEAD: I understand.

11 MR. FORD: -- is I think it's kind of difficult,
12 but I wanted to know if you had that number in any way and
13 how you derived it.

14 MR. HEAD: I do not, sir. government

15 MR. FORD: Okay.

16 MR. SASEEN: Tom. No, go ahead.

17 MR. TOMB: Do you have another one?

18 MR. FORD: Oh, yes.

19 When you did the original survey, it included two-
20 thirds of the mines. Two-thirds of all underground
21 metal/nonmetal mines, is that what the two-thirds is?

22 MR. HEAD: No. The two-thirds are the responses
23 to the survey.

1 MR. FORD: But the response was sent out to all
2 underground metal and nonmetal mines?

3 MR. HEAD: The survey we sent out to about 215
4 addresses.

5 MR. FORD: Okay.

6 MR. HEAD: Taken from a list that we got through a
7 Freedom of Information Act from MSHA. We got, obviously, a
8 number of nonreturns, nondeliverables and things of that
9 nature.

10 We subsequently updated our list and we have now
11 estimated that there are somewhere around 175 active
12 underground operations in the U.S. We got responses from
13 104 of those mines.

14 Now, if you factor those numbers of pieces of
15 diesel equipment by the 175 over 104, you will come up with
16 a slightly different number, not significantly, but slightly
17 different, because what we did was we factored up the
18 numbers of pieces of equipment, depending on whether they
19 were a large mine or a small mine. And as I said before, we
20 got more responses from the large mines. So that enabled
21 that number to go up a little bit.

22 MR. FORD: Okay. So of the two-thirds of the
23 mines that replied --

1 MR. HEAD: Yes, sir.

2 MR. FORD: -- the one-third that didn't were,
3 would you say, mostly employment, did not have a large
4 employment, were not large mines?

5 MR. HEAD: No, it was very well scattered. In
6 fact, there were a couple of very big mines that did not
7 respond. And as I mentioned before, that data is widely
8 scattered. We can't say that there was one particular type
9 of mine or one particular size of mine that didn't respond.

10 What you can do is take the aggregate number of
11 mines and we've got the 104 by the 75 in terms of the
12 percentage response. We've got a slightly higher percentage
13 of response if you take the employment figures. So from
14 that step we deduced that we got more responses from
15 slightly larger mines.

16 Did we identify which segment? No. It's
17 scattered.

18 MR. FORD: Okay. So you got more responses from
19 slightly larger mines.

20 MR. HEAD: Correct.

21 MR. FORD: Which, I guess, would mean that in the
22 responses -- and the ones you did not get, they would be
23 slightly smaller mines?

1 MR. HEAD: Correct.

2 MR. FORD: Okay. Can you explain, just help me
3 understand why in two-thirds of the mines there is 3,952
4 pieces of equipment that you counted. That's the actual
5 count that responded from those two-thirds, right?

6 MR. HEAD: Yup.

7 MR. FORD: Okay.

8 MR. HEAD: Yup.

9 MR. FORD: But yet for the one-third of the mines
10 that didn't respond, of which more were small than large,
11 why does the factor which increases the equipment go up by
12 54 percent?

13 MR. HEAD: That's because more larger pieces were
14 used by more of the people that responded. There is a
15 higher percentage of plus 150 horsepower engines in use than
16 the ratio that MSHA assumed in the economic analysis.

17 Does that answer your question?

18 MR. FORD: No, I don't think so. Well, maybe it
19 does but I don't understand it.

20 MR. HEAD: All right, the --

21 MR. FORD: What I'm trying to say is that if you
22 subtract the 6,099 from the 3,952, you've estimated 2,147
23 pieces --

1 MR. HEAD: Right.

2 MR. FORD: -- in the one-third of the mines didn't
3 responded.

4 MR. HEAD: Right.

5 MR. FORD: You've increased the numbers of diesel-
6 powered equipment by 54 percent of what the actual survey
7 showed of those mines that responded.

8 Again, I don't understand why it would increase by
9 more than half if only one-third of the mines did not
10 respond and in those one-third that responded, there were
11 more small than largest.

12 MR. HEAD: I guess we're going to go around a
13 mathematical argument here. I'm not sure that I'm following
14 you.

15 MR. FORD: Okay.

16 MR. TOMB: You have any other questions?

17 MR. FORD: Yes.

18 MR. HEAD: If I could explain again. That factor
19 of 175 over 104 is the aggregate. If you factor those two
20 numbers up, the 3952 by the 175 over 104, you will not come
21 to 6099, because that 6099 was derived from factoring up the
22 large mine engines and the small mine engines, and then
23 adding those two numbers together.

1 MR. FORD: Okay.

2 MR. HEAD: Similarly with the 150 horsepower
3 engines, that was taken as a factoring up of the large mines
4 and the big mines and the small mines, and then adding those
5 two numbers together.

6 MR. FORD: On your -- except for the 2,000 --

7 MR. HEAD: Would you just hold on a second?

8 (Pause.)

9 MR. HEAD: Go ahead.

10 MR. FORD: On our \$2,500 incremental cost for
11 approve engines, you said you accepted MSHA's figure. But
12 have you done your own analysis on what that cost would be?

13 MR. HEAD: No. There's an awful lot of detail
14 here. Maybe we can talk about it after the meeting or in
15 the post-hearing comments.

16 MR. FORD: Well, I've just got one more question.

17 MR. HEAD: Okay.

18 MR. FORD: It's detailed, but just one more.

19 MR. HEAD: I understand.

20 MR. FORD: The 300,000 for major system
21 improvements for cost of ventilation upgrades.

22 MR. HEAD: Yes, sir.

23 MR. FORD: Okay. Sixty-three mines would need

1 major improvements, so 63 mines would need -- that's an
2 average cost, I guess, 300,000. Sixty-three mines would
3 need 300,000?

4 MR. HEAD: Yes.

5 MR. FORD: Okay. Thank you.

6 MR. HEAD: Okay.

7 MR. TOMB: Jon?

8 MR. KOGUT: One last question from me to Mr. Rose.
9 In the protocol for the study you described, was there any
10 minimum requirements in protocol on the amount of --

11 MR. ROSE: The requirement was that the samples
12 were collected according to NIOSH 5040, with the exception
13 of MSHA's interpretation of the analysis.

14 MR. KOGUT: Okay. I believe that in 5040 there is
15 no real minimum loading in the protocol, but there is a
16 recommended minimum.

17 MR. ROSE: Minimum sample volume of 142 liters is,
18 I think, what we stuck to.

19 MR. KOGUT: No, apart from the sample volume, your
20 volume, there is also a recommendation, I believe, on the
21 minimum loading of a filter. So was there anything in the
22 protocol about the loading?

23 MR. ROSE: As far as did we require samples we

1 included when we collected them, we make sure there is a
2 certain amount of particulate in the air before we collected
3 samples?

4 MR. KOGUT: No, I don't mean in the air. I mean
5 on the filter itself before you did the analysis, before you
6 did the carbon analysis.

7 MR. ROSE: On the analytical side of the thing, we
8 sent these to labs, accredited laboratories, and they --
9 after the collection of the samples. AIHA accredited
10 laboratories did the analysis. And how they did that, they
11 did it according to the method.

12 MR. TOMB: I think what Jon is asking did you have
13 a minimum target for deposit on the filter before you sent
14 it to the lab.

15 MR. ROSE: Well, I don't think we could really
16 predict what the particulate level would be in the air
17 before we took the measurement.

18 MR. TOMB: I guess you're concerned were there low
19 measurements.

20 MR. KOGUT: Yeah. I guess my concern is all these
21 ratios you presented. Was there any --

22 MR. ROSE: Oh, if there were any extreme outliers,
23 they were excluded.

1 MR. KOGUT: I'm not talking about extreme
2 outliers. I'm talking about where you got these very large,
3 relatively large interferences from carbonaceous, non-diesel
4 particulate material, what I'm concerned about is whether
5 there was an appreciable amount of the filter -- of material
6 on the filter that you were doing the analysis on.

7 MR. ROSE: Are you referring to the tests with the
8 open-face versus the cyclone measurement?

9 That was the only --

10 MR. KOGUT: No. Not just those, but your in-line
11 tests and your laboratory tests.

12 MR. ROSE: The in-line and laboratory tests, the
13 oil mist result, the airborne carbon result, the bulk test
14 result and the cigarette smoke result were not expressed as
15 ratios. They were expressed as what we measured. The only
16 ratios were the cyclone tests. And if we were below the
17 limited --

18 MR. KOGUT: Well, and the interlaboratory tests.

19 MR. ROSE: And the interlaboratory tests.

20 If we were below the lower limit of detection, it
21 was excluded.

22 MR. KOGUT: Will you be providing us a copy of the
23 protocol itself with your study?

1 MR. ROSE: A description of the method we
2 followed, is that --

3 MR. KOGUT: You said that that the -- in the text
4 it said that you submitted the protocol to various people to
5 get their concurrence.

6 MR. ROSE: Well, I --

7 MR. KOGUT: -- the document you have for the
8 protocol for the study.

9 MR. ROSE: Yes, we will. Yes, we will submit
10 that, and the study was developed with the assistance of
11 several professionals. As far as -- just to clarify what I
12 stated earlier, I stated that the study was developed with
13 the assistance of a number of people.

14 MR. TOMB: Okay, I think it's extremely important
15 to emphasize that it's really -- it really would be most
16 helpful to the committee if we can get raw data results --

17 MR. ROSE: I understand that.

18 MR. TOMB: -- back, you know, because there is a
19 lot involved in looking at the data to see the -- the
20 questions that you've raised, you know, we need to look at
21 the data carefully.

22 MR. ROSE: I understand that.

23 MR. KOGUT: I also have a question for Mr. Ing.

1 MR. TOMB: Okay. Well, let me ask Mr. Rose one
2 question. It might solidify questions for you.

3 Is it possible to get several of the filters that
4 we could analyze that you ran where you got disagreement or
5 differences from the different laboratories? Is there any
6 sample left that we could get a punch?

7 MR. ROSE: The interlab samples -- well,
8 basically, I don't know, and I would need to check into
9 that.

10 MR. TOMB: Okay. I mean, it would be helpful to
11 look at these interferences you're talking about, what they
12 look like on a thermogram.

13 MR. ROSE: Oh, are you asking to get the
14 thermograms or the actual samples?

15 MR. TOMB: No, I'm asking for the actual samples.
16 Yeah, we'd like the actual samples.

17 MR. ROSE: And that is on the ones where we're
18 showing an interference?

19 MR. TOMB: The ones -- you know, I'm specifically
20 interested in looking at some samples where you say, "Hey,
21 you can't use this method at all to get an analysis for DP
22 sample." And I'd just like to see what these samples look
23 like.

1 MR. ROSE: Yeah, we'll --

2 MR. TOMB: I'm not looking for 100 samples or
3 anything.

4 MR. ROSE: Right.

5 MR. TOMB: Whatever you might be able to supply us
6 with.

7 MR. ROSE: We'll look into that.

8 MR. TOMB: Okay. Bob?

9 MR. HANEY: Mr. Rose, when you collected your
10 samples, did you use blanks to correct those examples?

11 MR. ROSE: We would submit a blank with each batch
12 of field samples, and as far as how the analytical
13 laboratory blank-corrected our samples, I'll need to take a
14 look at that and find out exactly how they blank-corrected
15 those samples.

16 MR. HANEY: Okay.

17 MR. TOMB: Wait a minute. I have Jon here.

18 MR. HANEY: Okay, go ahead, Jon.

19 MR. KOGUT: Who is your question to?

20 MR. FORD: Mr. Head.

21 MR. KOGUT: Why don't you go first.

22 MR. FORD: Go ahead. Go ahead.

23 MR. KOGUT: Mr. Ing, you spoke of striking a

1 balance between protecting the health of miners and
2 maintaining economic viability of the mining industry. And
3 you also questioned the evidence available in the risk
4 assessment or certain parts of it, especially those parts
5 relating to lung cancer, I believe.

6 One thing you mentioned was -- I guess my very
7 general question is can you give the committee some guidance
8 beyond just saying that we need to strike a balance as to
9 where the fulcrum of balance might be?

10 Assuming that we were able to resolve some of
11 these, I think, very thorny measurement issues, and, you
12 know, because in the epidemiological work that's been done
13 certainly they -- you know, the measurements that were taken
14 were subject to the same sorts of problems that we would
15 have in enforcement, and yet there is, in the committee's
16 opinion anyway, there has been fairly consistent results
17 showing a -- showing adverse health effects in populations
18 that have been exposed to diesel particulate after adjusting
19 for things like healthy worker effects, and particularly if
20 comparisons were made to -- internal comparisons were made
21 within the same population of workers.

22 You mentioned that Eric Garshick, the principal
23 author of the two studies on railroad workers, has said, you

1 know, that his 1998 -- 1988 study, in his opinion, could not
2 be used for quantitative risk assessment, which means that
3 he didn't think that it -- doesn't think now that it can be
4 used to establish a dose response relationship.

5 From private conversations that I've had with him,
6 however, I think that he's still firmly of the opinion that
7 it does show an increased risk of lung cancer associated
8 with working in the environment of diesel particulate,
9 diesel emissions. So it's not that he's saying there is --
10 you know, that there is no evidence of any association
11 between diesel particulate exposure and an increased risk of
12 lung cancer. What he's saying is that the data can't be
13 used to establish a dose response curve, but there still
14 does provide evidence that working in the environment of
15 diesel emissions at the levels that we're seeing among the
16 railroad workers still is associated with increased risk.

17 Now, given that those levels, and I admit that,
18 you know, the measurements were certainly crude, but from
19 all the evidence that we have the levels of concentrations
20 of diesel particulate that those railroad workers were
21 exposed to, and also the other workers that were involved in
22 other epidemiological studies showing an association, are
23 lower than the worst cases that we've seen in mines. In

1 other words, at some mines, you know, we recognize that the
2 concentrations are much lower than they are at other mines.
3 But in some mines at least they are quite a bit higher than
4 anything that was measured for these epidemiological
5 studies.

6 So when you say "strike a balance," what do you
7 have in mind there? I mean, do you have in mind something
8 far higher than what the levels were in these
9 epidemiological studies where there is an evidence of an
10 increased risk of cancer?

11 Part of what we had in mind, I mean, part of what
12 motivated the committee in setting the limits that we did
13 was, and probably the primary factor was that we thought
14 that was what was economically and technically achievable,
15 but part of what we had in mind also was that we were trying
16 to get something down that was as least roughly comparable
17 to what workers in other occupations are exposed to and even
18 comparable to what workers in these epidemiological studies
19 were exposed to where there was evidence of association.

20 So when you take a balance, what do you think is a
21 reasonable balance? And don't -- you know, you don't have
22 to be very specific, you know, to the nearest 10 micrograms
23 or something, but, you know, within an order of magnitude,

1 what do you think a reasonable balance would be?

2 MR. ING: First, I don't think I can offer a
3 number that can be -- to even begin to address to strike a
4 balance on a PEL or a TLV.

5 Second of all, in our post-hearing comments Dr.
6 Borak has addressed the epidemiological issues that we will
7 submit for the committee to review. So I'd like to leave
8 that question for him to answer on that.

9 I think also from everything -- people that I have
10 talked to, I think the jury is still out on where that
11 balance needs to lie. I think an important piece of the
12 puzzle to understand where we need to go with it all is
13 completing the NIOSH/NCI study on those miners using today's
14 equipment, using today's methodologies, and doing the study
15 that looks back at what the exposures were.

16 I think once that's done some kind of striking a
17 balance, John completes the technological feasibility. I
18 think that will be the striking the balance at that time
19 when that information is available. I don't think we as an
20 industry are ready to propose a true this is what the level
21 ought to be. I think there is still too many unknowns out
22 there to strike that balance.

23 I'm sorry. I can't answer your question any

1 better than that.

2 MR. KOGUT: Okay. I also wonder -- I mean, you
3 focused your comments really on the lung cancer part of the
4 risk analysis, and I wondered whether you had anything more
5 specific to say about the other two -- the other part of the
6 risk assessment which involved health risks associated with
7 diesel particulate insofar as it is a fine particulate, or
8 most of it is a fine particulate, and there are fairly well
9 established exposure response relationships that have been
10 worked out for fine particulate in general, not specifically
11 having to do with lung cancer, but without other adverse
12 outlooks.

13 MR. ING: With lung overload, et cetera. I think
14 we'll let the -- the best way to address those is with Dr.
15 Borak along those risk assessment studies.

16 I thought I was going to get out of this without
17 having to answer a question.

18 VOICE: You didn't.

19 (Laughter.)

20 MR. ING: My lawyers trained me well.

21 MR. TOMB: Bob has a question.

22 MR. HANEY: Mr. Head, on your slide dealing with
23 your revised cost of ventilation you said that none of the

1 mines would be able to meet the proposal through dilutional
2 and I think --

3 MR. HEAD: If I may interject, that is -- that is
4 not what I said.

5 Ventilation is one of four strategies proposed in
6 the economic analysis, and ventilation was not considered
7 necessary at 45 of the 203 mines as part of the strategy.
8 I'm saying that ventilation is part of the strategy at every
9 mine. There will be some ventilation costs at every mine.

10 MR. HANEY: Okay. That's not how I heard you say
11 that. Okay. Because I heard you say that just looking at
12 the dilution alone when you made your original presentation.
13 Thank you for clarifying that.

14 MR. HEAD: Okay.

15 MR. TOMB: George, did you have any questions?

16 MR. SASEEN: No, I think I'm fine.

17 MS. WESDOCK: I have one.

18 MR. TOMB: Okay, Sandra.

19 MS. WESDOCK: Mr. Drown, I think that the
20 testimony of the association is that you will prefer MSHA
21 sticking with the toolbox approach for now until the NIOSH
22 studies is completed; is that correct?

23 MR. DROWN: I don't think that's an unreasonable

1 consideration.

2 MS. WESDOCK: I'm just trying to understand.

3 MR. DROWN: Yes.

4 MS. WESDOCK: Okay. In the preamble to the
5 proposal, MSHA went in detail regarding the estimator and
6 the impact of different control technologies with the levels
7 of DPM.

8 To your knowledge, has any of your members used
9 the estimator? Do you know?

10 MR. DROWN: I don't know. I don't know.

11 MS. WESDOCK: Okay, thank you.

12 MR. TOMB: I'm not going to ask for any more
13 questions. I want to bring this particular session to a
14 close now. We thank you for your input, and, again, I'd
15 like to really stress that the more information that you can
16 provide the committee with, we can make our deliberations a
17 lot better to use your input.

18 Okay, thank you very much.

19 MS. WESDOCK: Thank you.

20 MR. TOMB: Mr. Blase, are you going to be using an
21 hour, a full hour, that you have here?

22 MR. BLASE: I believe we will need less than that.

23 MR. TOMB: Okay. Why don't we take an hour break

1 for lunch now, and be back here at 12:30 to continue.

2 (Whereupon, at 11:45 a.m., the meeting was
3 recessed, to resume at 12:30 p.m., this same day, Tuesday,
4 May 11, 1999.)

5 //

6 //

7 //

8 //

9 //

10 //

11 A F T E R N O O N S E S S I O N

12 (12:40 p.m.)

13 MR. TOMB: Our next presenter is going to be from
14 Kennecott Greens Creek Mining Company. And I'm sorry, sir,
15 are you going to make the first presentation? Your name?

16 MR. WATSON: My name is David L. Watson.

17 MR. TOMB: Okay. Spell your name, please?

18 MR. WATSON: Watson, W-A-T-S-O-N.

19 MR. TOMB: Oh, Watson. Okay.

20 MR. WATSON: Just like Sherlock Holmes.

21 MS. KING: But spell it for the record, please.

22 MR. WATSON: W-A-T-S-O-N.

23 MS. KING: Thank you.

1 MR. WATSON: I am Director of Technical and
2 Health, Safety, Environmental Quality for Kennecott Minerals
3 Company here in Salt Lake City. Our company operates the
4 Greens Creek Mine, an underground metal mine near Juneau,
5 Alaska, which uses diesel equipment. I am a mining engineer
6 r with 38 years of experience.

7 This morning Kennecott will discuss diesel
8 particulate matter as it applies to Greens Creek. Besides
9 my statement, there will be presentations by the Greens
10 Creek General Manager, Mr. Marshall, who is on the
11 telephone; and our Greens Creek Industrial Hygienist, Ms.
12 Broschat; and our legal counsel, Mr. Blase; and Kennecott's
13 Manager of HSEQ, Mr. Box.

14 We at Kennecott agree with MSHA that our goal is
15 "to reduce underground miner exposure to attain the highest
16 degree of safety and health protection that is feasible."
17 That's from the Federal Register on page 58,104.

18 Mr. Marshall has just appeared.

19 My remarks today are concerned with the technical
20 feasibility of the proposed rule at the Greens Creek Mine.
21 We believe that Greens Creek is typical of many U.S.
22 underground metal mines which have been designed for
23 trackless operation using diesel equipment. Greens Creek is

1 not similar to mines extracting coal, salt, trona or potash
2 where there is a greater use of electrical equipment.

3 Kennecott believes that MSHA should recognize
4 these differences in the proposed rulemaking and not lump
5 all underground metal/nonmetal mines together.

6 Now, I've got a couple of drawings here to
7 illustrate what Green Creek looks like.

8 The first drawing is a colored drawing which
9 illustrates the geology of Greens Creek and the red portion
10 is the ozone. As you can see, this is a highly irregular
11 ore body. It's not uniform like a coal mine or a salt mine
12 or salt bed. And I think you can understand that it
13 requires a flexible mine. When I say "flexible," I mean
14 something that is not tied to track or trolley line or some
15 sort of electrical power. So the mine has been designed
16 specifically for electrical power or diesel power.

17 This next isometric is mostly underground workings
18 built by an attic. The mountain goes up like that and it
19 illustrates the vertical extent of the mine from 1350 feet
20 above sea level to just below sea level down here at the
21 bottom.

22 MR. TOMB: Mr. Watson, excuse me one moment.

23 MR. WATSON: Yes, sir.

1 MR. TOMB: Could you use the separate mike so that
2 the reporter can hear you.

3 MR. WATSON: Sure.

4 MR. TOMB: If you don't mind. Thank you.

5 MR. WATSON: Okay?

6 Let's see, where was I? The mine was developed by
7 an attic, which is our intake airway for ventilation, and as
8 you can see, it's developed by ramp going uphill and
9 declines going down.

10 Let's see the next print.

11 This is a planned view of the underground workings
12 of the mine. This distance is about six or seven thousand
13 feet, and the point to illustrate here is the real extent of
14 the mine and the location of the different shoots which we
15 work, which shows the random nature, and again the need for
16 a flexible system of exploitation.

17 Now, MSHA proposes a concentration limit for
18 diesel particulate matter expressed in terms of total
19 carbon, not DPM. This is problematical because the Greens
20 Creek ore contains one to three percent elemental carbon in
21 the form of graphite. Preliminary sampling using the NIOSH
22 5040 method indicates there are a number of interferences
23 inherent with the method in obtaining an unbiased total

1 carbon sample. If we cannot get a representative sample of
2 DPM, we cannot measure our performance. This alone makes
3 the proposed rule unfeasible. Kennecott Greens Creek Mining
4 Company is testing instrumentation to measure DPM but we do
5 not yet have a feasible method, and Mrs. Broschat will
6 elaborate on this comment in her remarks.

7 On page 58,203 of the subject Federal Register,
8 MSHA states, "...the agency...knows of no mine that cannot
9 accomplish the required reductions in the permitted
10 time...." However, MSHA does not identify any mine which is
11 currently in compliance with the proposed DPM standards,
12 much less a mine similar to Greens Creek in terms of geology
13 and layout.

14 Instead, MSHA refers to their toolbox, which is a
15 discussion of ways to reduce miners' exposure to DPM.
16 However, there is no indication of the amount of reduction
17 to be expected from the toolbox. Furthermore, two sections
18 of the toolbox, use of enclosed cabs and respiratory
19 protective equipment, are deprecated for compliance
20 purposes.

21 Greens Creek has about 7,000 kilowatts of mobile
22 diesel equipment available for underground, although not all
23 is operated in the mine at the same time. Total ventilation

1 is about 137 cubic meters per second. There are about 120
2 active working places on any workday. The equipment uses
3 diesel fuel with a sulfur content currently averaging 0.02
4 percent by weight. Most of the equipment is fitted with
5 catalytic converters and work is underway to evaluate soot
6 filters on some of the larger pieces of equipment. We pay
7 attention maintenance. Some of the equipment is just too
8 years old.

9 Nevertheless, preliminary work indicates that it
10 will be virtually impossible to meet an area DPM limit of
11 400 or 160 micrograms per cubic meter at all working places
12 in the Greens Creek Mine, at all times, with existing diesel
13 equipment, ventilation and fuels. Installing high
14 efficiency ceramic filtration on all heavy-duty diesel-
15 powered equipment is not practical, according to the Federal
16 Register on page 58,117, due to variations in engine duty
17 cycles and filter regeneration requirements. Retrofitting
18 the mine for all electric operation is not technically nor
19 economically feasible.

20 In conclusion, Greens Creek will continue to
21 reduce miners' exposure to DPM. However, at this time, we
22 see no way to be in compliance with MSHA's proposed absolute
23 area standard.

1 Now, let's take a look at this last visual. I
2 would particularly call your attention to this visual
3 because this illustrates our mining method. This is the
4 entrance into the ore body in a typical stope. This is ore
5 to be exploited. This is the equipment, and this is the
6 ventilation which ventilates the piece of equipment.

7 Now, after the ore is extracted, the opening is
8 backfilled with a combination of dewatered and cemented mill
9 tailings and development waste rock. In order to get
10 maximum ground support and safety the fill is jammed into
11 the opening. The diesel-powered jammer works in a dead end
12 and at the extreme of the diesel duty cycle. We do not
13 believe that a measurement of 400, much less 160 micrograms
14 per cubic meter of DPM is possible at this location.
15 Therefore, we suggest that personal protective equipment be
16 allowed for compliance purposes in those working places
17 where a combination of ventilation, filtration, and engine
18 maintenance is not sufficient to obtain the sustained DPM
19 concentration of 160 micrograms per cubic meter.

20 We believe that the proposed rule fails the
21 feasibility test for the Greens Creek Mine in terms of
22 measurement of DPM and available technology.

23 Thank you, and now Mr. Marshall will continue with

1 our remarks.

2 MR. TOMB: Are you willing to take a couple of
3 questions while you have your --

4 MR. WATSON: Your pleasure.

5 MR. TOMB: Jon.

6 MR. KOGUT: Yes. You said that installing high
7 efficiency ceramic filtration is not practical due to
8 variations in engine duty cycles and filter regeneration
9 requirements.

10 Could you explain that a little bit?

11 MR. WATSON: I believe that's right out of your
12 book, page 58,117.

13 MR. KOGUT: Okay.

14 MR. MARSHALL: I will go into that in a bit more
15 detail.

16 MR. KOGUT: Okay. And then one other question.
17 Your suggestion is that personal protective equipment be
18 allowed for compliance purposes in those working places
19 where a combination of ventilation, filtration, engine
20 maintenance and so forth are --

21 MR. WATSON: Um-hmm.

22 MR. KOGUT: So you're talking about cases --
23 you're saying that in some cases that the high efficiency

1 ceramic filters --

2 MR. WATSON: Um-hmm.

3 MR. KOGUT: -- could not be used?

4 MR. WATSON: Are not practical.

5 MR. KOGUT: Yes.

6 MR. WATSON: Sure. So where we can't meet the --
7 where we can't meet the proposed regulation, then we should
8 be allowed to use -- we should be allowed to use masks or
9 something like that.

10 MR. KOGUT: Right. But you're saying --

11 MR. WATSON: Or enclosed cabs, whatever you want
12 to do, but your methodology or your -- on page 58,117, you
13 state specifically that you're going to measure any place
14 you choose. So if you're going to do that, you know, if we
15 can't meet it, putting people into enclosed cabs does not
16 good at all. That's why I say you've deprecated your
17 toolbox, two of your measures in your toolbox.

18 MR. KOGUT: But part of your proposal then is to
19 use the ceramic filters in those instances where they can be
20 used?

21 MR. WATSON: Well, I'm going to let Mr. Marshall
22 talk about the practicalities of using ceramic filters.
23 Okay?

1 MR. KOGUT: How many pieces of equipment are in
2 that stope?

3 MR. WATSON: Well, in that particular case, I
4 showed you one.

5 MR. KOGUT: Right.

6 MR. WATSON: But sometimes we'll have two or
7 three.

8 MR. KOGUT: Okay.

9 MR. WATSON: Um-hmm.

10 MR. HANEY: How high is that stope?

11 MR. WATSON: Well, as I showed you on the geology
12 section there, this ore body is sinuous and contorted at
13 best. We might get in one location 45 - 50 feet of vertical
14 extent in one place without moving to get another piece.
15 It's not a -- it's not real thick in that particular place
16 that I showed you.

17 We have another spot where it might be 200 - 300
18 feet.

19 MR. HANEY: Okay. And what is the air volume you
20 have moving into one of your stopes?

21 MR. WATSON: Let's see, is it 30,000 CFM? Yeah,
22 about 30,000 CFM.

23 MR. HANEY: Thirty thousand.

1 Does that equipment have cabs on it?

2 MR. WATSON: No.

3 MR. HANEY: It doesn't have them.

4 And is there anybody working in that stope that's
5 not on a piece of equipment?

6 MR. WATSON: That's not on a piece of equipment?

7 MR. HANEY: Right, not an equipment operator.

8 MR. WATSON: Might be a sampler, geologist,
9 someone like that.

10 MR. HANEY: Okay. And what's the horsepower of
11 that backfilling machine?

12 MR. WATSON: One hundred fifty. About 150 - 175
13 horsepower.

14 MR. HANEY: Thank you.

15 MR. WATSON: Yeah.

16 MR. MARSHALL: My name is Keith Marshall,
17 K-E-I-T-H M-A-R-S-H-A-L-L. I am the General Manager of the
18 Kennecott Greens Creek Mine in Juneau, Alaska. I am a
19 mining engineer with 20 years experience.

20 The Greens Creek mine is located on Admiralty
21 Island, inside a National Monument. Admiralty Island is
22 famous for having the largest density of grizzly bears in
23 North America.

1 Operating within a National Monument brings
2 special responsibilities, especially regarding the
3 environmental impact of the mine. Greens Creek considers
4 itself to be environmentally responsible with a proven track
5 record of environmental excellence and compliance. The
6 operation has constant dealings with numerous environmental
7 regulating bodies as well as the Forest Service and MSHA
8 through the Coeur d'Alene and now the newly established
9 Anchorage office.

10 In 1998, the mine was awarded the prestigious
11 Department of Labor Sentinels of Safety Award for being the
12 safest underground metal mine in the United States of
13 America.

14 We have five full-time employees working on
15 environmental issues, three employees working in the safety
16 department, and three paramedics.

17 Ms. Broschat, who is here with us today, is an
18 industrial hygienist working as part of the safety
19 department.

20 I mention these aspects of the operation because I
21 wish to convey to you that Greens Creek considers itself to
22 be a responsible operator. We consider the health safety
23 and environmental quality of both our workers and our

1 neighborhood to be of paramount importance to us.

2 We also agree wholeheartedly agree with the
3 concept of improving the quality of the working environment
4 underground. We have been and will continue to work towards
5 that goal.

6 Our industrial hygiene work has included: noise
7 control, dust and silica control, personal protective
8 equipment, respiratory protection, and improvements in
9 ventilation And during the last six months we have been
10 concentrating on diesel particulate matter.

11 I would like to express Green Creek's willingness
12 to cooperate with MSHA and NIOSH, in any way possible, to
13 improve our understanding of both the health effects and the
14 sampling procedures related to this issue.

15 I must also express concern over the current level
16 of understanding of the science of this issue. There does
17 appear to be some confusion over both the health effects and
18 the sampling procedures related to diesel particulate matter
19 underground.

20 Regardless of the debate on the validity of the
21 science upon which this proposed legislation is based, I
22 would like to outline to the panel the results of our
23 sampling to date; the current steps being undertaken by

1 Greens Creek to improve the workplace environment; and the
2 potential steps available to further improve the workplace
3 environment.

4 Results to date: The results from our DPM
5 sampling program, which was carried out using NIOSH
6 recommended sampling techniques, will be covered in more
7 detail by Ms. Broschat. The fact that sample results are
8 considerably higher than the proposed MSHA limits,
9 regardless of the validity of the sampling techniques,
10 concerns me greatly.

11 The results were wide ranging; the fresh air
12 intake -- the start of the ventilation cycle -- contained an
13 average of 240 micrograms per meter cubed, and the backfill
14 jamming process, as Mr. Watson has highlighted -- the end of
15 the ventilation cycle -- contained an average of 1600
16 micrograms per meter cubed. Apart from being higher than
17 the proposed standards, there are two other very worrying
18 aspects of the results:

19 240 micrograms per meter cubed were detected in
20 the intake air; and 260 micrograms per meter cubed were
21 detected in non-diesel areas.

22 Both of these results are higher than the proposed
23 standard and yet should not have seen any form of diesel

1 particulate matter. This indicates some form of
2 contamination, presumably from some non-diesel source of
3 carbon. The footwall host rock at Greens Creek is a slatey
4 Algellite containing elemental carbon.

5 The second point, improved ventilation. As you
6 can see from the isometric drawing here, Greens Creek was
7 designed and excavated over the last 10 years to comply with
8 MSHA recommended standards of ventilation. Greens Creek is
9 typical of a mid-life mine. There is some ongoing
10 development. However, the principal mine infrastructure is
11 already in place, including the ventilation airways.

12 Unfortunately, increasing ventilation capacity is
13 not just a case of turning up the fans. The fresh air
14 intake airways are also the main haulage routes and as such
15 are subject to air velocity limitations. Increasing the
16 velocity beyond 60 meters per second for example will
17 increase dust and visibility levels, and in our case in the
18 frozen north could result in severe freezing problems.

19 Greens Creek is currently upgrading the
20 ventilation circuits with a target of a 40 percent increase
21 in the air by the 1999, by the end of this year. The cost
22 of this exercise will be over \$1 million.

23 The third point is exhaust filtration. Greens

1 Creek is currently in the process of setting up a research
2 program with DCL International, out of Toronto, Ontario, to
3 investigate the feasibility of using ceramic soot filters on
4 our underground fleet.

5 Each filter cost \$16,000. It is estimated that we
6 will need to put filters on all engines that are greater
7 than 120 kilowatts. We have 30 such units; an initial
8 expenditure of \$480,000.

9 As it is currently understood, the duty cycle of
10 our equipment is such that the temperature of the exhaust
11 gasses will Passenger In-Flight Disturbance e insufficient
12 to self-clean the filters. The filters will need to be
13 removed from the units for cleaning. The principal units
14 will therefore require two filters and a furnace or other
15 cleaning facility will be required. It is estimated the
16 total cost during the first year of implementation could be
17 as much as \$1 million.

18 Theoretically the filters should help to reduce
19 the levels of DPM. However, to date the practicality of the
20 option is unknown. I personally liken the use of ceramics
21 in an underground situation to taking your best china on a
22 picnic.

23 Point four is other measures. Greens Creek uses

1 engines with computerized ignition control, and fuel and
2 exhaust monitoring, resulting in some of the cleanest
3 burning engines I have ever seen. The fuel is a NIOSH 5040
4 low sulfur fuel with a sulfur content of .02 percent by
5 weight.

6 Greens Creek is also currently employing an
7 opacity meter to determine the effectiveness of the routine
8 engine maintenance and to rank the combustion efficiency of
9 the various engines.

10 Conclusions: These measures mentioned will reduce
11 diesel particulate matter but if the sampling results to
12 date are correct, and we do have some questions about their
13 accuracy, then it is doubtful if even a combination of all
14 the measures mentioned above will reduce the levels of DPM
15 sufficiently to meet the currently proposed standards.

16 The economic practicality of implementing all of
17 the steps is unknown. With metal prices at their lowest
18 levels for many years, we at Greens Creek have learned to
19 carefully evaluate the validity of any proposal prior to
20 undertaking large expenditures. We must have more time to
21 evaluate the effectiveness of the remedial measures before
22 we commit to the expenditure.

23 We do aim to do everything economically feasible

1 to reduce the level of DPM exposure to our workers.
2 However, I am concerned that even our best endeavors will
3 not allow us to fully comply with these stringent proposed
4 standards.

5 In summary, the aim of the Greens Creek Mine is to
6 continue to improve the quality of the workplace
7 environment, including diesel particulate matter, with our
8 goal being the long-term health of our workforce.

9 Greens Creek is already carrying out research and
10 implementation work with a third party regarding soot
11 filters.

12 We will be contacting NIOSH to become involved in
13 their sampling program.

14 Unfortunately, all of these studies take time.
15 This is not procrastination on the part of Greens Creek, but
16 it is a request for more time to fully evaluate this issue.

17 As far as I'm concerned, a part remedy that still
18 leaves the mine out of compliance is no remedy at all, and
19 that part remedy may have cost well over a million dollars.

20 I would like to suggest that MSHA consider the
21 following short-term recommendations:

22 That mining companies are requested to demonstrate
23 that reasonable measures have been taken to reduce the

1 levels of diesel particulate matter. These measures can
2 include: sampling and monitoring; ventilation improvements;
3 mechanical and maintenance improvements; filtration; and
4 operational changes.

5 Where mines identify areas underground with
6 substantially higher levels of diesel particulate matter,
7 personal protective equipment and administrative controls
8 should be implemented to reduce individual exposure levels.

9 In the meantime further investigations are carried
10 out to establish the real health risks associated with
11 diesel particulate matter, and what are the correct sampling
12 procedures.

13 I would like to thank the panel for the
14 opportunity to express my points of view on this, and call
15 on Ms. Broschat to talk about some of the sampling issues
16 that we raised.

17 MS. BROCHAT: Good afternoon. My name is Leslie
18 Broschat. That's L-E-S-L-I-E B-R-O-S-C-H-A-T. I am the
19 industrial hygienist for the Kennecott Greens Creek Mining
20 Company in Juneau, Alaska. I have held that position since
21 November of 1997, and I have 14 years experience in the
22 health and safety field.

23 For the past year, in addition to addressing the

1 other safety issues at Greens Creek, I have been studying
2 the presence of diesel particulate material underground. To
3 accomplish this, I have collected close to 100 samples which
4 I have summarized into a series of tables which is in that
5 handout that I gave you. I'll be making some reference to
6 them.

7 At an early point in this endeavor, it became
8 evident that samples collected in similar locations
9 frequently didn't produce similar results. Review of the
10 averages and standard deviations calculated for each sample
11 set provide support for this observation.

12 Fred, can I have my first chart?

13 (Chart.)

14 In most cases, the standard deviations are one-
15 half or more of the average, indicating a wide range of
16 individual data points.

17 What I have done here is broken down the like
18 groups of samples. For instance, we've got the mine
19 headings, the muckers and the jammers, which was --

20 MR. TOMB: Is that table in here?

21 MS. BROSCHE: No. This is a compilation of what
22 I have in there. Those tables are broken into more detail.

23 This would be hour highest average concentration.

1 As you can see, the standard deviation is more than 50
2 percent of that.

3 Again, with vehicles that drive in and out of the
4 mine as opposed to staying put in a heading, we've got 875
5 with a very high standard deviation as well.

6 I did the same thing with intake airway samples,
7 exhaust airway samples, non-diesel equipment operations,
8 such as electricians, mechanics, folks like that, and then
9 non-diesel mine mill areas outside of the mine altogether.
10 And in each case the standard deviation is quite high,
11 showing that it was very difficult to reproduce numbers that
12 were similar.

13 What I'd like to do now for the rest of my
14 statement is just give you some examples of some of the
15 things I experienced, more significant findings that I
16 became aware of in the process of doing these samples.

17 At an early state of the project, I noticed a
18 sample collected in the underground maintenance shop stood
19 out from the others due to the extremely high organic carbon
20 fraction. This sample is included in the non-mining and
21 milling sample set contained in Table VIII.

22 Upon reviewing the circumstances associated with
23 the activities going on while this sample was being

1 collected, we determined that the sampler was located in an
2 area where spray solvents are used generously. Consultation
3 with the analytical lab confirmed that even small amounts of
4 this organic hydrocarbon collected on the sampling filter
5 will produce a high organic carbon number upon analysis.

6 It is a known fact that the Greens Creek Mine has
7 areas where the ore has a very high graphite content. To
8 attempt to quantify this, samples were collected on silver
9 membrane filters and analyzed by x-ray defraction. Although
10 this type of sampling was limited, samples were collected of
11 the various mining activities and from intake and exhaust
12 airways, as was the practice with the samples collected for
13 MSHA analysis.

14 In all cases, the laboratory reported heavy carbon
15 loading on the filters. The laboratory has requested
16 samples of our ore in order to prepare suitable standards
17 and give us more accurate and precise results. We have
18 provided this to them and would appreciate the time to
19 further pursue this line of analysis.

20 The lab report stated that the weight of graphite
21 was clearly higher than diesel particulate. We believe,
22 especially in the case of the samples collected in the
23 headings, which are illustrated in Table I, the graphitic

1 nature of some of the ore caused higher elemental carbon
2 results, consequently biasing the total carbon number.

3 The proposed rule states, and NIOSH concurs, that
4 diesel particulate matter is typically found in the one
5 micron size range. With this thought in mind, we embarked
6 on a sampling exercise co-locating pairs of samples in a
7 variety of locations, equipping one sample with a cyclone
8 designed to separate particulates greater than an average of
9 4.5 microns from those smaller than 4.5 microns and
10 collecting only the smaller particulates on the sampling
11 filter.

12 Eleven sets of co-located samples were collected
13 and analyzed.

14 You can put the second chart up, Fred.

15 (Chart.)

16 The results of these samples are summarized in
17 Table VI and VII in the handout and as well on Chart 2. In
18 every case, the concentration of total carbon found in the
19 sample fitted with a cyclone was lower than the
20 concentration of total carbon found in the sample without a
21 cyclone. On the average, the cyclone samples had a total
22 carbon concentration 46 percent lower than those collected
23 without a cyclone. And as you can see on the chart, you've

1 got the percentages over to the right. Those average
2 together is 46 percent.

3 NIOSH stated in the February 1999 issue of "Mining
4 Safety and Health Focus" that most diesel particulate matter
5 is smaller than one micron in size and other material found
6 in conjunction with diesel particulate matter in air samples
7 is mineral in nature.

8 They also stated that they are developing a
9 personal sample that will select for particulate in the one
10 micron and smaller size range, and will be making that
11 available for commercial use.

12 We would appreciate the opportunity to collect
13 samples using such a sampler because we believe, based on
14 the results from using cyclones while sampling and NIOSH's
15 statements concerning particle sizes, those samples may
16 provide a more accurate picture of what the true
17 concentrations of diesel particulate matter are in the
18 Greens Creek Mine.

19 To further research the influence of particle size
20 on analytical results, two six-stage Marple cascade
21 impactors were purchased and sampling was performed.
22 Unfortunately, sampling in this manner was found to be very
23 problematic, especially due to the delicacy of the filters.

1 The two smallest stages of the cascade impactor have cut-
2 points of .6 and 1.5 microns. We believe that successful
3 results from samples collected using these samplers could
4 provide us with more good information about the influence of
5 particle size on diesel particulate material, and we, again,
6 would appreciate the time to continue that sampling
7 approach.

8 Table VIII contains results from non-mining and
9 milling areas. Even in areas of the Greens Creek site, such
10 as the sample prep laboratory and the safety office where
11 diesel-powered equipment is not operating, sample results
12 indicated appreciable levels of total carbon. This supports
13 the theory that the NIOSH 5040 analytical method is
14 nonspecific and factors such as cigarette smoke, graphite,
15 organic hydrocarbons and large mineral particles are
16 detected during analysis and reported as elemental and
17 organic carbon, biasing the final results.

18 It is apparent to us that further analysis is
19 necessary and we would certainly appreciate the opportunity
20 to perform further sampling with more accurate methods prior
21 to the finalization of the proposed diesel particulate
22 standard.

23 To restate Greens Creek's position, Greens Creek

1 welcomes the opportunity to work with MSHA, NIOSH and any
2 other interested parties to develop DPM standards that are
3 both feasible for operators and prevent a significant health
4 risk to our underground miners.

5 And now I'd like to introduce Kurt Blaze, our
6 attorney from Washington, D.C., who will summarize our
7 statements for us. Thank you.

8 MR. BLASE: Good afternoon. My name Kurt Blaze,
9 K-U-R-T B-L-A-S-E. Again, that's K-U-R-T B-L-A-S-E. Kurt
10 Blaze is my name. I'm a partner in the D.C. office of the
11 law firm Kilpatrick Stockton. I am here today representing
12 Kennecott Greens Creek Mining Company.

13 I'd like to just very briefly summarize some of
14 the things we've heard today and try to put them in a legal
15 and analytical framework that we use in our written
16 comments, which we submitted about two weeks ago.

17 I think the first point is that -- at least with
18 respect to the analysis that we've performed to date -- this
19 proposal is not feasible for metal mines. They are not like
20 other mines where electric equipment can be cost effective.
21 They are designed for diesel equipment. And to the extent
22 that they are not able to use that, the very process that
23 they are designed for is being taken away.

1 MSHA's feasibility analysis to date did not look
2 closely at metal mines as a separate industry segment. We
3 believe you must do so, that it's required by the applicable
4 judicial decisions which we've cited in the written comments
5 that we've provided.

6 My clients at Greens Creek have developed a
7 feasible DPM reduction plan which they are pursuing now and
8 will continue to develop. However, there is no evidence to
9 date that it will achieve compliance with the proposed
10 standards. Reasonably accurate sampling methods are not
11 even feasible at the moment. We must develop these first
12 before feasibility in metal mining segments can be assessed
13 accurately.

14 These problems with the current feasibility
15 analysis are compounded, we believe, by the proposal not in
16 compliance with personal protective equipment where
17 engineering controls are not feasible. This is the legal
18 quid pro quo for not requiring MSHA to demonstrate now that
19 feasibility -- that the proposal was feasible for each
20 affected mine.

21 Under the applicable court decision, MSHA's
22 decision creates presumption of feasibility which the
23 operator of a specific mine can rebut in an enforcement

1 case. If he is successful, he can then use protective
2 equipment or other means to comply with the standards. The
3 proposal not to allow operators to do that is not consistent
4 with the applicable judicial or MSHA precedent, and it takes
5 away a primary legal protection, especially whereas here,
6 the available data show that the proposal is not feasible
7 with engineering controls in many cases.

8 These problems with the feasibility analysis are
9 compounded even further by the absence of evidence that the
10 proposed standards are reasonably necessary to protect
11 miners' health. We agree that feasible measures should be
12 taken to reduce DPM exposures, and we are proceeding with a
13 plan to do that without additional regulations. However,
14 MSHA has agreed that the current risk assessments are
15 subject to many uncertainties, and we do not believe it is
16 possible at present to conclude with any reasonable degree
17 of certainty that compliance with the standards MSHA has
18 proposed, using only engineering controls, is truly
19 necessary to protect miners' health.

20 As we've said several times, Greens Creek is not
21 waiting for the results of additional research, and has been
22 proceeding to develop and implement a feasible plan.
23 However, we urge MSHA to wait for more accurate feasibility

1 and health data before adopting mandatory standards.

2 We look forward to working with MSHA and others to
3 develop an approach that is truly feasible and necessary to
4 protect the health of our miners. Thank you for listening
5 to us and we'd be glad to address any questions you have.

6 MR. TOMB: Thank you very much for your
7 presentation.

8 Any questions? George?

9 MR. SASEEN: Mr. Marshall, you stated that you're
10 looking at putting filtration systems on 30 of your units?
11 Is that what you said in here?

12 MR. MARSHALL: That's correct.

13 MR. SASEEN: Is that all -- I'm George Saseen. Is
14 that all your -- is that the total number of diesels you
15 have in the fleet?

16 MR. MARSHALL: No. Under the -- when we gave you
17 the written -- under our written notices, we have a list of
18 all the units that we use on the ground, and I believe there
19 are somewhere around about 55 units that we use.

20 MR. BLASE: It is in the written comments that we
21 submitted for the record.

22 MR. SASEEN: Oh, okay.

23 MR. TOMB: Are those units all normally running in

1 your operation?

2 MR. MARSHALL: I beg your pardon?

3 MR. TOMB: Are those units all normally running in
4 your operation on a daily basis?

5 MR. MARSHALL: No, they're not running all the
6 time. I would say that on an average day shift we would
7 have at least 50 percent of those units running.

8 But I think the point to be made is that if one of
9 the units that we are running breaks down and we need to
10 replace it with another unit, then that unit has to have the
11 same filtration --

12 MR. TOMB: Yeah. Yeah.

13 MR. MARSHALL: -- just to be maintained at the
14 same standards.

15 MR. SASEEN: Then there are 30 units or more
16 production type equipment?

17 MR. MARSHALL: Yes. We have loaders, we have
18 about five different types of loader underground. We have
19 five production trucks. We have seven production -- seven
20 backfill trucks. We have diesel drill jumbos. We have
21 diesel roof bolting jumbos, and we have utility vehicles.

22 MR. SASEEN: I know I looked at that, but are
23 there model numbers of the engines in that list?

1 MR. MARSHALL: Yes.

2 MR. SASEEN: Okay. Then I'll be able to go back.

3 MR. MARSHALL: We've got a variation of Deutz,
4 Perkins, Cat, Detroit Diesel, TCM and Kabolta.

5 MR. SASEEN: Okay.

6 MR. MARSHALL: Not all of them are of the large
7 size. Some of the utility tractors are small engines, and
8 we probably wouldn't be looking to put any filtration onto
9 those, but we have identified around about 30 units that we
10 think we would need to put filters on.

11 MR. SASEEN: Okay.

12 MR. MARSHALL: The thing I would just like to add
13 is these filters are enormous units. They are about 30
14 inches by 15-inch diameter. So it's a very big unit and
15 they are very, very fragile. Taking them off and putting
16 them back onto a unit is not going to be easy. We will need
17 a dedicated area. But if we have some good results, I would
18 be very interested to see what the results are out of it.
19 If we have good results, then it is probably the direction
20 we would choose to go anyway.

21 MR. SASEEN: Have either you or Ms. Broschat, have
22 you looked at our estimator to run any numbers knowing -- it
23 looks like you've got a very clear picture of your

1 ventilation and the units and knowing kind of what the
2 efficiencies of these filters are. Is that how you came up
3 with the 30 units or have you done any numbers you could
4 share with us on --

5 MR. MARSHALL: No, we --

6 MR. SASEEN: -- how the estimator worked?

7 MR. MARSHALL: Just to start on the numbers, we
8 chose the units that we considered will be the most --
9 generating the most diesel particulates. So we tackled the
10 units that are producing probably 80 percent of diesel
11 particulate matter.

12 As far as the estimator is concerned, no, we
13 haven't looked at that yet. We received a copy of it over
14 the last two weeks, and we haven't had a chance to look at
15 it, but we will be quite happy to comment on it before the
16 26th of July.

17 MR. SASEEN: That would be interesting.

18 Do you have an electronic version of it?

19 MR. MARSHALL: Yes, we do.

20 MR. SASEEN: Okay. Yeah, it would be interesting
21 if you could, you know, put some of those numbers for your
22 ventilation and your engine. Usually if you go to the
23 engine manufacturer, they can provide you some baseline

1 engine data, and submit that. That may be interesting to
2 see how the feasibility of that would work out.

3 Thank you.

4 MR. FORD: Mr. Marshall, again, the \$16,000 filter
5 per machine, is that purchase and installation cost?

6 MR. MARSHALL: No, that's just purchase cost.

7 MR. FORD: So do you have any idea what -- and
8 that's an average cost?

9 MR. MARSHALL: No, that's the cost for the largest
10 filter they do, which we would require on most of our units.

11 MR. FORD: That's not the cost for all the filters
12 on all the 30 units?

13 MR. MARSHALL: No, it's the cost of one individual
14 filter, and we haven't put any -- I haven't included in that
15 cost the installation cost because we haven't got to that
16 stage yet.

17 MR. FORD: If you ever get those numbers, can you
18 provide them to us?

19 MR. MARSHALL: Yes, we will certainly provide
20 those numbers.

21 MR. FORD: Okay, thank you.

22 MR. TOMB: In your ventilation, is that exhaust
23 intake ventilation that you're using?

1 MR. MARSHALL: No, it's a --

2 MR. TOMB: It's blowing.

3 MR. MARSHALL: It's blowing from a fan down the
4 tube and it blows across the face and then returns out
5 through the main access.

6 MR. TOMB: In that heading that I saw there,
7 what's your average velocity in that entry? That's not six
8 meters a second?

9 MR. MARSHALL: No, no. The six meters per second
10 would just be in the intake of the -- the main return
11 airway. We don't really talk in velocities across the face.
12 We're talking quantities, and there will be a minimum of
13 30,000 cubic foot a minute going through that stope.

14 MR. TOMB: And you have about two to three units
15 in there?

16 MR. MARSHALL: Typically, we have one unit in
17 there doing the jamming, and we would have anything of two
18 to three trucks that will be feeding that unit. We would
19 have a jammer in there and a bulldozer and the trucks coming
20 in and out. The jammer and the bulldozer will be operated
21 by the same operator who would turn off one unit before he
22 turned on the other unit.

23 MR. TOMB: Thank you.

1 MR. HANEY: When you've sent your samples in for
2 the 5040 analysis, have you had them acidify the samples or
3 remove the carbonate from the samples?

4 MS. BROCHAT: I don't have an answer for that
5 question. I'd have to contact the lab, the particulars of
6 how they proceed. I know they're -- it's Clayton
7 Laboratories that we've used. They are accredited to do the
8 analysis. But as far as the specific details of every step
9 they take with the analysis, I haven't discussed that with
10 them. I can certainly find out though.

11 MR. HANEY: Okay, thank you. Please do.

12 MR. TOMB: Jon?

13 MR. KOGUT: Am I right in assuming that all of the
14 samples in your tables that are not identified in the other
15 tables, the ones that are not the comparison of using the
16 cyclone versus not using it, that all the other samples did
17 not use a cyclone?

18 MS. BROCHAT: That's correct.

19 MR. KOGUT: And so on the intake airway samples
20 you said that most of the samples were four to six or six to
21 eight hours. Is that true of the intake samples as well?

22 MS. BROCHAT: Yeah. Most samples were collected
23 between six and eight hours. I did take some specialized

1 samples that were only collected for a few hours, but the
2 goal in most cases was to collect from six to eight hours.

3 MR. KOGUT: Okay. And you also have the elemental
4 carbon results for those samples?

5 MS. BROSCHAT: Yes, I do. I have everything.

6 MR. KOGUT: Can you provide us with the -- I don't
7 think you listed any of the elemental carbon results here.

8 MS. BROSCHAT: No, I didn't.

9 MR. KOGUT: We would appreciate receiving those in
10 addition to the total carbon.

11 MS. BROSCHAT: I have all that data.

12 MR. KOGUT: Yeah, if you have the load on the
13 filter, we'd like to get that also, although I -- yeah.

14 MS. BROSCHAT: The load on the filter? The weight
15 of the material on the filter?

16 MR. KOGUT: Right.

17 MS. BROSCHAT: I don't have that information. The
18 Laboratory would probably be able to provide that, but I
19 don't know that for sure. I don't --

20 MR. KOGUT: As an alternative to that, because we
21 could back calculate it if you have the sampling time
22 associated with the --

23 MS. BROSCHAT: I have all that as well.

1 MR. KOGUT: So I guess all you would need to
2 provide us really is the sampling time associated with each
3 sample and the elemental carbon result.

4 MS. BROCHAT: Okay. All these results have been
5 adjusted for eight-hour time weighted averages in these
6 tables. But my raw data, of course, has my actual sampling
7 times and elemental and organic carbon fractions.

8 MR. TOMB: What do you mean by adjusted? Do you
9 mean you divided everything by eight hours?

10 MS. BROCHAT: If it was a six-hour sample, I --
11 in my summary, I explain --

12 MR. TOMB: Oh, okay.

13 MS. BROCHAT: -- that the shift grading is in
14 eight hours. So the activities of the miner who is being
15 sampled is essentially the same for the 10 hour - 11 hour
16 period. So if the sample is collected for six hours or
17 seven hours, I just adjusted based on micrograms per cubic
18 meter per minute, adjusted it up to eight hours so that I
19 had a -- you know, so we were comparing apples and apples in
20 the summaries.

21 MR. KOGUT: Okay. Is there only -- there is only
22 one sample that you collected in an intake airway with the
23 cyclone; is that correct?

1 MS. BROCHAT: No. I collected -- I did a series
2 of side by side or co-located samples in the intake airways
3 and in the exhaust airways. I also did a series of intake
4 samples before I started doing the sampling with the
5 cyclones. There are two separate sets.

6 MR. KOGUT: Okay, I only see one in the -- let's
7 see, I guess it's Table VII. There is one intake airway
8 sample here that I see that was done with a cyclone.

9 VOICE: Which take is that?

10 MR. KOGUT: Table VII. That's the only one I --
11 that's the only intake air sample that I see with a cyclone.
12 Where are the other ones?

13 MS. BROCHAT: Oh, I see what you're saying. I'm
14 sorry.

15 Yeah, in the group of samples that I did, the area
16 samples both in exhaust and intake airways, I only did one
17 set of intake airway samples with the cyclone. That's
18 correct. I focused on the exhaust airways because the
19 numbers were much higher than the intake airways.

20 MR. KOGUT: What do you mean by one set?

21 MS. BROCHAT: Co-located. One with the cyclone,
22 one without.

23 MR. KOGUT: Oh, okay, I see what you mean.

1 MS. BROCHAT: And then the rest of the intake
2 airway samples are in, I think, Table III.

3 MR. KOGUT: Right, and those are all taken without
4 a cyclone?

5 MS. BROCHAT: That's correct.

6 MR. TOMB: Do you have any other questions?

7 MR. KOGUT: No. Thank you very much. I think
8 this is very helpful, and I'm speaking on behalf of the
9 committee that we really would appreciate getting the data
10 that we asked for.

11 MS. BROCHAT: That's fine. It's not a problem.

12 MR. TOMB: Just one comment. I understand that
13 SKC is probably going to have those diesel particulate
14 samples available at the IHA conference. They are going to
15 be displaying them, so you might want to get some of those.

16 Oh, yeah, this would be ones with the impactor, or
17 you can get them without the impactor also. Well, if you
18 want the EI exchange, you will be able to see them. They
19 will be available.

20 AUDIENCE: Excuse me, sir. What did you refer to
21 by way of samples that will be available? Are they standard
22 samples that we could use for comparison purposes?

23 MR. TOMB: -- there was mention during this

1 presentation that NIOSH is having a commercial unit built
2 for diesel particulate sampling, and SKC is the manufacturer
3 doing that manufacturing under that contract.

4 AUDIENCE: I see.

5 MR. TOMB: Yes?

6 MS. KING: Excuse me. Could you come to the
7 podium, please?

8 MR. PERKINS: I'm an official contractor with
9 NIOSH for industrial hygiene chemistry.

10 They are not certifying that sampler. It has not
11 been approved by NIOSH.

12 MR. TOMB: No, I realize -- I realize that. I
13 don't think there is any requirement for approval. I just
14 know that under the NIOSH contract a commercial unit was
15 built.

16 MR. PERKINS: Well, they hammered me about that
17 when I was back there, saying they're not approving it or
18 anything because of part of the design they are trying to
19 get them to change it to correct the design, and they said
20 they might have it corrected by the conference.

21 MR. TOMB: Okay.

22 MR. CUSTER: For the record, sir, what is your
23 name?

1 MR. PERKINS: My name is Jim Perkins. I'm from
2 DataChem Laboratories in Salt Lake City, Utah.

3 MR. TOMB: Okay. I'll check with SKC when it's
4 going to be available.

5 MR. MARSHALL: Could I just take this opportunity
6 to invite any member of the panel or MSHA that wanted to
7 come and visit the operation to do so at any time. And any
8 of the information that we've provided to the Nevada Mining
9 Association, as far as we're concerned, it's free
10 information for anybody that wants to use it or look at it.

11 MR. TOMB: Is it true that they use Kodiak bears
12 in their mining operation? That was a rumor that I heard
13 from one of my co-patriots at the conference.

14 MR. MARSHALL: What sort of bears? Kodiak bears?
15 No, we only have grizzly bears on the island.

16 MS. KING: Could we repeat the invitation for the
17 record?

18 (Laughter.)

19 MR. MARSHALL: I repeat the invitation and say
20 that the salmon fishing is best in June and September.

21 (Laughter.)

22 MR. TOMB: Thank you very much for your
23 presentation.

1 Is Wes Ing still in the -- Wes?

2 MR. ING: Yes.

3 MR. TOMB: Could you tell us if the risk
4 assessment that you were talking about. a Doctor something?

5 MR. ING: Dr. Borak.

6 MR. TOMB: Is that what it was, Dr. Borak?

7 MR. ING: Yes.

8 MR. TOMB: Is this going to be presented at one of
9 the hearings?

10 MR. ING: No.

11 MR. TOMB: No.

12 MR. ING: It will be part of post-hearing
13 comments.

14 MR. TOMB: Okay. Thank you.

15 (Comment from audience.)

16 MR. TOMB: I made a record of that.

17 Our next presenter for Tg soda ash, Incorporated
18 will be Mr. Pritchard.

19 MR. PRITCHARD: Is this loud enough? Can you hear
20 alright?

21 Good afternoon, panel. My name is Christopher
22 Pritchard. You have my card so I'll let it go at that.
23 Thank you for giving me the opportunity to testify today.

1 Tg is the largest user of diesel face-haul
2 equipment in the Wyoming trona operations with 124 units
3 underground. We mine approximately 2.5 million tons per
4 year and employ 350 people.

5 Tg agrees that the issue of diesel emissions in
6 underground mines needs to be addressed, but the proposed
7 MSHA regulations are premature and go well beyond what is
8 necessary.

9 MSHA's conclusions are contradicted by over 20
10 years of experience at Tg and in excess of 50 years in other
11 trona mining operations. There is no evidence of increased
12 risk of serious health hazards due to diesel emissions,
13 exposure in trona mining.

14 First, I'd like to talk about the scientific data
15 and the subgroup here of the interpretation by MSHA.

16 MSHA quotes that "... the Secretary must
17 promulgate standards based on the best available evidence,"
18 and cites multiple reports that admittedly find the weakest
19 positive correlation with lung cancer. Tg contends that
20 analysis of a better source of best available evidence is
21 the actual workforce in the mining industry. This best
22 available evidence indicates that there is not a problem
23 with day-to-day exposure to present levels of diesel

1 emissions.

2 MSHA states that the risk assessment was peer
3 reviewed. Two individuals, Sammit and Burke, presented a
4 joint report to MSHA, which was not published in any public
5 forum as a formal peer review. Effective peer review in the
6 scientific community involves multiple reviews by competent
7 professionals with no conflicts of interest in a public
8 forum, not a private in-house review.

9 So for MSHA to state that the proposal was peer
10 reviewed is an exaggeration and gives a serious lack of
11 credibility to MSHA's case.

12 Figure 3-2 of comparative exposures on page 58,149
13 of the proposal shows ranges of average exposures to diesel
14 particulate matter, DPM, in various metal/nonmetal mines.
15 Tg objects to this misleading figure for the following four
16 reasons:

17 First, a graph of average exposure would more
18 adequately represent overall exposure instead of extreme
19 values.

20 Second, the data is not in the same units as data
21 has been acquired since 1987 by different organizations
22 utilizing different equipment and methods that cannot be
23 compared.

1 Thirdly, Figure 2-1 on page 58,126 shows the size
2 distribution of these particulates relative to other mining
3 particulates, which are predominantly in the submicron
4 range. MSHA's Pittsburgh Tech Support sample diesel
5 emissions in Tg mining sections during June of 1998, they
6 measured three levels of particulates: the submicron,
7 respirable and total dust. MSHA analyzed the samples with
8 the 5040 method and, for example, obtained total results of:
9 for submicron, 224 micrograms; 430 micrograms for
10 respirable; and 1,009 micrograms for total. Obviously the
11 adopted 5040 method is in error as the diesel emissions
12 total carbon values should be essentially the same for all
13 size ranges because DPM is almost entirely submicron.

14 This contraction is very troubling as the total
15 dust sampling method is proposed by MSHA to initiate the DPC
16 plan and write violations.

17 The MSHA proposed method of using total dust
18 measures over four times the total carbon levels as the
19 submicron range for the same sample, which is correct. This
20 discrepancy must be answered for our operation to actively
21 determine the actual DPM levels in our operation. This
22 cannot be done at the present time with the proposed method,
23 invalidating the total framework of the proposal.

1 Fourth, the majority of information in the chart
2 is represented in RCD units, which according to George
3 Schmackenburg, overestimates total carbon exposures by 10 to
4 35 percent. Therefore, this table is not representative of
5 the exposures of the different occupations shown or of the
6 proposed total carbon levels.

7 The risk is overestimated due to using RCD units
8 in comparison to total carbon units. RDC units confuse the
9 issue of actual or proposed mine DPM members. The MSHA
10 results shown on all the tables are very misleading.

11 Second, MSHA, the single sample proposal: It is
12 not a reasonable practice to place a mine on a minimum
13 three-year diesel particulate control plan or write a
14 violation based on a single sample. Obviously, a single
15 sample is not statistically significant or representative
16 and cannot determine if the mine is out of compliance.

17 The proposal states, "The agency also has to be
18 realistic about conserving the resources of its health
19 professionals. Resampling mines as control lines have
20 expired, takes resources away from other priorities."

21 Is it acceptable to have industry spend many hours
22 of time, effort and expense, but not MSHA?

23 Later it states, "Documentation verifying the

1 effectiveness of the plan in controlling diesel particulate
2 to the required level would have to be maintained with the
3 plan and submitted to MSHA upon request."

4 Tg questions why this is necessary as the
5 information is available to the inspector every quarter.
6 Also, mines are required to show compliance with air quality
7 standards under the Subpart D, 5002, which states, "Dust,
8 gas emission and fume surveys shall be conducted as
9 frequently as necessary to determine the adequacy of the
10 control measures."

11 Therefore, the DPC plan is not needed and provides
12 an unnecessary burden on industry.

13 MSHA states, "Verification by operators is being
14 proposed to ensure that primarily responsible, those
15 primarily responsible for ensuring the DPM control plan is
16 effective is not shifted to MSHA."

17 This responsibility is currently required by the
18 above-quoted statute and does not require duplication.

19 MSHA contradicts its point that a single sample
20 should result in a citation and enrollment in a DPC plan by
21 saying, "It takes multiple samples to demonstrate that
22 miners are protected under the variety of conditions that
23 can be reasonably anticipated in the mine."

1 MSHA should abide by the same logic.

2 MSHA states on page 58,116 that the 5040 method
3 meets NIOSH's accuracy criteria that measures -- come within
4 25 percent of the concentration at least 95 percent of the
5 time. This standard is for a known particle size
6 distribution in a laboratory setting; not in a mine
7 environment.

8 Then on page 58,184 it states that, "The
9 variability associated with the Method 5040 to be
10 approximately six percent, one relative standard deviation."

11 These do not compare.

12 Then it states, "MSHA will issue a citation if the
13 measured value was 10 percent over the established level."

14 There is a contradiction somewhere in the MSHA
15 proposal. How can MSHA take a 25 percent NIOSH laboratory
16 criteria and shrink it to six percent in a mining
17 environment?

18 Recently MSHA lost the coal mine single sample
19 ruling in court. A lesson should be learned and an
20 equitable sampling method established. Scientific accuracy
21 and statistical techniques should not be sacrificed for ease
22 of enforcement.

23 Third, the 5040 method: MSHA quotes the NIOSH

1 5040 method as being validated, but only part of it has been
2 and only in laboratory conditions. Considerable problems
3 with the method, discriminating between other carbon-based
4 mineralization, has been experienced by NIOSH in the '98-99
5 in-mine surveys, which required many samples to be rerun.

6 As previously discussed, MSHA conducted tests at
7 Tg in June '98 that showed increasing total carbon with
8 sample size, which is incorrect as DPM is primarily
9 submicron.

10 Is the problem the method or the sampling
11 technique?

12 MSHA relied on an unverified method in its
13 proposal from NIOSH that was criticized by industry as
14 "unverified" before it was put into use. Not only did NIOSH
15 not test its own method, but MSHA did not check NIOSH. Tg
16 will note this discrepancy here and let others familiar with
17 the actual chemical analysis comment in detail on the
18 specifics.

19 Tg suggests that with the significance of this
20 proposed rule and MSHA's insistence on single sampling, that
21 MSHA find a technique that is scientifically defensible
22 first, as industry and the miners deserve.

23 Part 48 training: Required training may be

1 addressed in existing Part 48 which presently covers health
2 effects and is presently being done at our operation. To
3 apply a separate requirement for diesel is redundant and
4 sets a bad precedence. Other improvements, serious safety
5 and health problems are presently adequately covered in Part
6 48.

7 Equipment examination and recordkeeping: Proposed
8 equipment tag-out and recordkeeping can be met by existing
9 mobile equipment examination standards and maintenance work
10 order systems. Additional standards are not needed.

11 Tg suggests that by rigorous enforcement of
12 existing TLB and air quality rules and by utilizations of
13 recommendations in the diesel toolbox, adequate safety
14 levels can be maintained per the requirements of the Federal
15 Mine Safety and Health Act of 1977. Most complaints made at
16 public hearings regarding diesel emissions are caused by
17 mining situations that MSHA is well aware of, or should be,
18 such as long-wall move, and should be addressed by spot
19 inspections or miners' complaint investigations, not by new
20 regulations.

21 MSHA should wait for the results of the NIOSH
22 study that is still in progress which will offer definitive
23 data on the actual mining population, offer best available

1 evidence, not a biased view of various academic studies.

2 MSHA should parallel its efforts with OSHA, EPA
3 and engine manufacturer testing that is in progress,
4 upgrading available diesel engines, fuel and emissions
5 control, not establish controls that will isolate the mining
6 industry from future improved technologies.

7 Tg will submit additional comments on the proposal
8 before the July 26, '99 deadline, and we also support the
9 input from the members of MARG Group, and the National
10 Mining Association, and would also like to raise a few
11 points for the record.

12 MSHA has published five figures in the proposed
13 metal/nonmetal rule, and the same materials in the coal rule
14 that purport to describe mining industry DPM exposure and
15 compare them to other industries. There is 1-1, 3-1, 3-2,
16 3-3, 3-4 on pages 58,147 to 58,151. The data appears wrong
17 and should be withdrawn since MSHA cannot explain the
18 following points:

19 How to reliably relate reported 1977 DPM exposures
20 when the proposed NIOSH 5040 Method did not exist in 1977
21 and there is no correlation to any other method;

22 Why it took months to produce the underlying study
23 and data in response to a Freedom of Information Act request

1 and the ultimate response still did not identify precisely
2 which studies and data were used and how they were used;

3 How can MSHA extrapolate data from 11 surface
4 mines, 12 underground coal mines, 25 underground
5 metal/nonmetal mines to the 15,000 mines that use diesels,
6 or even to the 216 metal/nonmetal underground mines that
7 include 35 to 40 commodity types with inherent laboratory
8 analysis problems;

9 How can MSHA report any exposures without
10 accounting for the known interferences from at least 175
11 carbonaceous ores, oil mist, cigarette smoke, the sampling
12 cassettes and filters, all of which have been shown to
13 preclude accurate and useful DPM exposure assessment;

14 How can MSHA use studies and data based on the
15 results of respirable combustible dust sampling and
16 submicrometer respirable particulate sampling that
17 acknowledge that these methods are flawed and do not produce
18 accurate, reliable results;

19 And last, how can MSHA use data from area sample
20 studies that have no relationship to employee exposure to
21 describe the exposure of individual miners.

22 And unless MSHA can answer these questions in
23 detail and make the answers available for public comment,

1 the flawed tables must be withdrawn from the public record.

2 Thank you for your time. I'll take your
3 questions.

4 MR. TOMB: Thank you, Mr. Pritchard for your
5 presentation.

6 Any questions?

7 MR. KOGUT: I was a little mystified by your
8 reference to the 1977 data. What are you referring to?

9 MR. PRITCHARD: That probably 1987 since that's
10 when the Bureau of Mines' numbers came. That's what I'm
11 guessing. I don't know when the 1977 numbers would have
12 been either. I remember reading that but I think it is --
13 1987 is the stated date in the proposal that the sampling
14 data was drawn from, that point onwards.

15 MR. TOMB: 1977?

16 MR. PRITCHARD: 1987.

17 MR. TOMB: Oh, '87.

18 MR. PRITCHARD: So that's probably the number
19 referred to in the sheet.

20 MR. TOMB: Any other questions?

21 MS. WESDOCK: Can we have a copy of your
22 testimony?

23 MR. TOMB: I have one.

1 MR. PRITCHARD: You have one.

2 MS. WESDOCK: Oh, you do? Okay.

3 MR. TOMB: I have a copy.

4 MR. FORD: Does it state in there the tag-in/tag-
5 out relations that you say are sufficient, that are
6 currently in use?

7 MR. PRITCHARD: I didn't make any reference to any
8 tag-in/tag out.

9 MR. FORD: Okay.

10 MR. PRITCHARD: We have standards and procedures
11 that are already required that will very well meet this
12 requirement, the pre-shift examination of equipment plus
13 existing maintenance work order systems that we presently
14 use and work very well. As far as -- you're asking us to
15 make records of all this separately, and we have a system
16 that works well for us. Why duplicate it?

17 MR. FORD: I guess I'm getting at -- you're
18 saying, you're saying that our tag-in/tag-out provision is
19 not needed because I thought, maybe I misunderstood you,
20 there are current existing standards that will cover that?

21 MR. PRITCHARD: Right.

22 MR. FORD: What are those existing standards?

23 75.360?

1 MR. PRITCHARD: I don't know the number but the
2 operator is required to make a check of his equipment before
3 it's operated and make a record of that.

4 MR. FORD: Okay. You're talking about under the
5 diesel safety rule?

6 MR. PRITCHARD: Metal/nonmetal equipment
7 operation. Yeah, equipment inspection.

8 MR. FORD: Okay, thank you.

9 MR. TOMB: Mr. Pritchard, we can make a copy of
10 the reports that we have to make them available to you on
11 this if you want to review that, the tables more thoroughly.
12 We've gone through this from a lot of requests, and I
13 haven't heard the same --

14 MR. PRITCHARD: Well, I'm specifically troubled by
15 just the individual Tg numbers. I finally found out which
16 mine we were in there, and they look entirely higher than
17 the results we've seen. They're looking at around 800 to
18 1,000 micrograms, and the numbers I have seen in the last
19 couple tests are in the submicron range around 200. So I
20 don't know what numbers were used. Is it total? Is it --
21 so it seems like the numbers are either artificially high or
22 some other -- I don't understand how they were derived.

23 MR. TOMB: Okay. We could go back and check that.

1 MR. PRITCHARD: Okay. I've understood last --

2 MR. TOMB: I know I've looked at the report from
3 your mine several times to clarify questions that came into
4 the office, and I thought we had them pretty much clarified.

5 MR. PRITCHARD: I'll go dig them out when I get
6 home too.

7 MR. TOMB: Okay, we can get back to you on that
8 one.

9 MR. KOGUT: It seemed as though the comments that
10 you made just now diverge towards the end a little bit. You
11 added some material from what you --

12 MR. PRITCHARD: I've got some additional things at
13 the end. Yes, I don't have any spare copies of that.

14 MR. KOGUT: Okay. Could you submit a copy? Could
15 you mail us a copy?

16 MR. PRITCHARD: Yeah.

17 MR. TOMB: Any other questions?

18 (No response.)

19 MR. TOMB: Okay, thank you very much.

20 MR. PRITCHARD: Thank you very much.

21 MR. TOMB: Our next presenter will be from FMC
22 Corporation, Mr. Rowdy Heiser.

23 Did I pronounce that correctly?

1 MR. HEISER: I also have with me Terry Adcock of
2 OCI and Kent Adamson from Solvay Mineral, and Henry Chajet.

3 MR. ADAMSON: Good afternoon. My name is Kent
4 Adamson. I'm a Certified Industrial Hygienist and a
5 Certified Safety Professional. That's K-E-N-T
6 A-D-A-M-S-O-N. I am the Safety and Health Supervisor for
7 Solvay Minerals Corporation. We operate a trona mine in
8 Green River, Wyoming, which employs approximately 159
9 employees that are underground miners, and uses about 89
10 pieces of diesel equipment underground.

11 As Rowdy indicated today, we've got himself and
12 FMC and Terry Adcock with OCI. Both of their companies also
13 operate trona mines, and together we represent the MARG
14 Diesel Coalition, and we are accompanied here today by the
15 coalition's counsel, Henry Chajet.

16 The coalition will file written comments in
17 response to the standards proposed by MSHA concerning
18 workplace exposures to diesel particulate matter.

19 Our testimony today is intended to summarize our
20 concerns.

21 The coalition's members include mine operators
22 whose mines and employees are the subject of the
23 collaborative study of diesel particulate exposure being

1 conducted by NIOSH, which is the National Institute of
2 Occupational Safety and Health, and NCI, the National Cancer
3 Institute, and also an independent parallel study funded by
4 the coalition.

5 The multimillion dollar NIOSH/NCI study addressed
6 by the last two congressional appropriation reports is
7 designed to measure current diesel exposure, estimate past
8 exposures and evaluate past and current health effects. The
9 study was undertaken because existing science is at best
10 inconclusive. For this and other reasons that we will
11 address, the coalition requests that this rulemaking be
12 postponed until after the completion of the NIOSH study.

13 The coalition's members include producers of
14 limestone, salt, trona and potash that utilize diesel
15 equipment in their underground mines and compete on the
16 world markets to sell their products.

17 MARG members are committed to the protection of
18 their employees and to the environment. We are
19 participating voluntarily in the NIOSH/NCI study because of
20 the public concerns raised over the potential health effects
21 of diesel exhaust. We recognize the concerns of employees
22 that have been raised by the inflation of the NIOSH research
23 and MSHA's proposed rules.

1 In response to these concerns, MARG commits to the
2 following guidelines that will be utilized until the
3 completion of the NIOSH study and during the requested
4 postponement of this rulemaking.

5 During the period while the health effects of
6 diesel exhaust are subject of research and regulatory
7 review, we will take the following voluntary actions to
8 protect our employees:

9 One, we will identify the source of diesel
10 exhaust.

11 Two, we will identify the current methods that
12 control exposure of miners to diesel exhaust.

13 Three, we will establish an employee and employer
14 communication and training effort within the context of
15 MSHA's Part 48 training sessions aimed at diesel exhaust
16 exposure control.

17 Four, we will examine and adopt technically and
18 economically feasible methods of further controlling diesel
19 exhaust.

20 And, five, monitor gaseous diesel exposures as
21 frequently as necessary to evaluate the adequacy of control
22 methods and to assist in developing effective monitoring
23 methods.

1 The coalition is uniquely qualified through its
2 members experienced in diesel research and use to provide
3 comments on these proposed rules. Based upon its expertise,
4 the coalition believes that the proposed rules are not
5 supported by substantial or credible evidence.

6 Diesel exhaust is a complex mixture of gasses and
7 fine particulate matter emitted by diesel fuel engines. The
8 composition of diesel exhaust can vary, depending upon many
9 factors, including engine type, operating conditions, fuel
10 consumption, the variety of lubricating oil that is used,
11 and whether the engine is fitted with an emission control
12 system.

13 There are many individual exhaust components that
14 can be used as surrogates to estimate exhaust exposure
15 levels. The gaseous fraction of diesel exhaust is composed
16 of combustion gasses, including nitrogen, oxygen, nitrogen
17 oxide, carbon monoxide, sulfur oxide, carbon dioxide and
18 water vapor. These gasses are subject to current MSHA
19 exposure limits and controls.

20 Unfortunately, MSHA has not conducted any
21 scientific analysis to determine whether protection beyond
22 current exposure limits is needed.

23 Diesel exhaust also contains elemental carbon

1 which can range from .01 to .08 microns in diameter.
2 Another carbon particulate, depending upon the type,
3 condition and use of the engine, the contribution of organic
4 particulate to the total diesel particulate matter ranges
5 from 10 to 90 percent.

6 It is the total carbon content of the diesel
7 exhaust which MSHA has proposed to regulate in its
8 metal/nonmetal rulemaking as a surrogate for overall diesel
9 exhaust exposure.

10 While MSHA concedes that it cannot measure diesel
11 exhaust carbon in coal mines due to the interference of the
12 carbon mineral, it ignores the same and other feasibility
13 problems in metal and nonmetal mines that have carbonaceous
14 minerals.

15 The coalition has taken over 1,000 samples in its
16 mines that demonstrate the lack of feasibility of MSHA's
17 proposed rule. We will be submitting for the record written
18 comments which document this problem.

19 Existing science does not support MSHA's finding
20 that diesel particulate matter is a human carcinogen.
21 Neither the EPA nor OSHA agree with MSHA's findings, nor
22 does current science support the proposition that diesel
23 particulate matter exposures at or above the proposed

1 concentration level in the metal/nonmetal rule are injurious
2 to employees, or that exposures at or below the proposed
3 concentration limit will be protective of workers' health.

4 Again, neither EPA nor OSHA agree with MSHA's
5 unique interpretation of the science or with MSHA's
6 determination of the need for such standards.

7 For the first time a federal regulatory agency has
8 sought to place occupational exposure limits on the
9 particulate matter produced by diesel engines. By this
10 action MSHA has ignored the regulatory plans of EPA and
11 OSHA; has gotten ahead of the public debate on diesel
12 engines, propose to set two new national standards, a 95
13 reduction of particulate matter for coal industry diesels,
14 and a 1.6 milligrams per cubic meter, eight-hour exposure
15 limit for the rest of the mining industry.

16 By this precipitous action, MSHA bypasses the
17 congressionally directed multimillion dollar study by NIOSH,
18 which is the federal agency charged with determining whether
19 diesel exhaust even poses an occupational hazard, and if so,
20 at what level of exposure.

21 The lack of positive findings in the scientific
22 literature is the very reason that NIOSH and NCI have
23 invested millions of dollars this decade to conduct their

1 definitive study of diesel exhaust. The purposes of the
2 mining industry study are to determine whether or not a
3 significant risk of adverse health effects exists, what
4 those health effects are, if any, what they might be, and
5 what level of exposure might cause health effects.

6 Simply stated, MSHA's proposal is premature,
7 contrary to the scientific evidence, and inconsistent with
8 the positions of the primary federal agencies charged with
9 regulating diesel exhaust.

10 I would like to turn the time over to Terry
11 Adcock.

12 MR. TOMB: Do you mind if we ask you questions of
13 your part?

14 MR. ADAMSON: Not at all.

15 MR. TOMB: Okay.

16 MR. KOGUT: I have -- thank you. I have two
17 questions.

18 First, on page 4 of your -- of the write-up of
19 your presentation, 4 and 5, you say that we propose to
20 regulate total carbon as a surrogate for overall diesel
21 exhaust exposure. And I don't understand where you got that
22 impression. My impression of the regulation is that it's a
23 regulation of diesel particulate, so you might say that

1 we're using total carbon as a surrogate for diesel
2 particulate, but why are you saying as a surrogate for
3 diesel exhaust?

4 MR. ADAMSON: Well, I guess that's just a matter
5 of semantics there.

6 MR. KOGUT: But it's not just a matter of
7 semantics because you are very specifically including in
8 your definition of diesel exhaust all the gaseous components
9 of diesel exhaust, so it makes it appear when you say that
10 as though we're using total carbon as a surrogate for all of
11 these gaseous components in addition to the diesel
12 particulate, and I don't think we said anything in the
13 proposal that ought to convey that impression.

14 MR. ADAMSON: Well, Henry, do you want to comment?

15 MR. CHAJET: We think your rule is aimed at
16 regulating diesel exhaust. That's the way the rule reads to
17 us, number one.

18 Number two, you're using diesel particulate matter
19 as a surrogate to measure diesel exhaust.

20 And, number three, you're using total carbon as a
21 surrogate to measure diesel particulate matter. You
22 followed that three of analysis, the way we read it. Your
23 scientific analysis of the literature is not based on

1 elemental or total carbon. It's based on diesel exhaust.
2 Your analysis of the exposure levels is not based on total
3 carbon or elemental carbon. It's based on RCD or submicron
4 or NO₂ samples or whatever else you had that was out there
5 in the record that was old material.

6 So we believe what you're doing is trying to
7 regulate diesel exhaust by setting up a surrogate, diesel
8 particulate matter, which you also can't measure, and then
9 setting up a secondary surrogate of measuring total carbon,
10 which you also can't measure.

11 MR. KOGUT: Well, I think the some clarification
12 is in order on this, I think, because the risk assessment,
13 two of the -- two components or two parts of the risk
14 assessment, two of the material impairments that we identify
15 relate to fine particulate, of which diesel particulate is
16 one type. That's particulate; it's not anything to do with
17 the gaseous part of diesel exhaust.

18 And the portion of the risk assessment that deals
19 with lung cancer or effects more generally, acute and
20 chronic effects of diesel particulate, I think there was
21 some effort made to identify diesel particulate -- there was
22 evidence in rat studies and so forth showing that it's the
23 particulate fraction of the diesel exhaust that's

1 responsible.

2 So I think that some effort was made in the risk
3 assessment to specify diesel particulate as being what we
4 were aimed at regulating, not diesel exhaust in general.

5 MR. CHAJET: I think it's a matter of semantics
6 and surely you're aware of the overwhelming science that
7 says rat studies can't be extrapolated. Surely MSHA is
8 aware of that science. I mean, there is no question about
9 that. It's been alluded to by every reputable scientist in
10 the world.

11 MR. KOGUT: Well, I think that that's --

12 MR. CHAJET: And you must be aware of it too.

13 MR. KOGUT: I think that's addressed in the risk
14 assessment, and if you read the risk assessment, I think
15 you'd see that we are aware of that part of the rat studies
16 that, you know, we think are relevant, and that part which
17 we think are not so relevant.

18 But anyway, just as a point of clarification, I
19 don't think that there is really anything in the proposal as
20 drafted that would indicate that our aim is to regulate
21 total diesel exhaust.

22 MR. CHAJET: It certainly appears that way to us.
23 In addition to that, we think it's also your statutory duty

1 to make a determination that current standard so not provide
2 the degree of protection required, and the current standards
3 are the standards for the gaseous portion. The particulate
4 matter is a very tiny fraction of the overall exhaust, and
5 we think you have to make a determination that the current
6 standards do not provide protection. We think that's part
7 of your regulatory duty.

8 MR. KOGUT: Okay, I have one other question, which
9 is that you mentioned you're undertaking -- MARG is
10 undertaking a parallel study in parallel with the NIOSH/NCI
11 study, and I'm wondering whether in doing -- the purpose of
12 that is, I gather, also to do ultimately an epidemiological
13 study based on the data that you collect; is that right?

14 MR. ADAMSON: Yes.

15 MR. KOGUT: And what sorts of measurements are you
16 taking? NIOSH, for example, is taking total carbon and
17 elemental carbon measurements and some other sorts of
18 measurements. What measurements -- are you taking any
19 measurements to -- that would specifically address the
20 problem with interferences and so forth that I guess you're
21 saying are potentially going to cause problems in the
22 NIOSH/NCI study?

23 MR. ADAMSON: Yes, we're taking a whole gamut of

1 them, from the SO₂, NOX, to elemental carbon, RCD. We have
2 impactors that Kennecott referred to that we plan to use,
3 looking at all different surrogates that NIOSH is proposing.
4 We've went to the analytical laboratories, Clayton. We
5 watched them process the samples. We've seen the
6 thermographs. We've seen the problems that are inherent
7 there.

8 You mentioned earlier today that -- the last one
9 of the presenters if they have seen whether the chemist will
10 put it into the manual mode based upon some of their
11 observations. We have an issue with that.

12 Here you are requiring us to comply with the
13 standard that you could issue citations on based on an
14 analytical method that is, at the most part, at the
15 analyst's discretion, whether he says, "Oh, I think it's
16 burnt off 900 degrees, I'm going to mark it here." There is
17 a lot of room for error there. So we've seen some of these
18 things, and these are some of the concerns that we have with
19 the method.

20 In addition to that, we've looked at the lack of a
21 standard. How do you calibrate these instruments? There is
22 no known standard.

23 MR. KOGUT: Well, I'm a little puzzled about what

1 you're saying because you're telling us that on the one hand
2 that we should wait until we get the results of the
3 NCI/NIOSH study. On the other hand you're saying that the
4 measurements that they're using -- the primary measurement
5 that they are taking of diesel particulate is kind of
6 hopelessly diluted by sources of interference.

7 MR. CHAJET: You're combining two problems. The
8 first problem is that the NIOSH study will determine whether
9 there is any excess risk of any end points of suspected
10 disease, okay. That's the first part. That study will be
11 available relatively soon: whether there is nay excess risk
12 of any suspected end point of disease.

13 The second part of that study involves
14 measurements and NIOSH is working very hard, as is the
15 coalition, and examining the various methods of measurement
16 that have been suggested be employed in measuring diesel
17 exhaust or particulate matter from diesel exhaust. And in
18 examining those methods, I believe both NIOSH and ourselves
19 have verified the information that you heard from Mr. Rose
20 earlier today.

21 But you're confusing two parts of the study, and
22 two parts of MSHA's duty. The first part of MSHA's duty, is
23 there a health risk. NIOSH wouldn't be doing this

1 multimillion dollar study if they knew the answer to that.
2 In all their published documents they recite that they
3 didn't know the answer to that, and that's the very first
4 part of the congressionally funded study.

5 MR. TOMB: Well, one point of clarification. I
6 think NIOSH has come out on considering diesel exhaust a
7 potential carcinogen. I don't think that's in doubt. They
8 published that.

9 The premise for the study that you're conducting
10 is to see if you can get a dose/response relationship so
11 they can find or predict what a safe level would be for
12 exposure, and that's the premise for the study.

13 MR. CHAJET: I'm very sorry, Mr. Tomb, I think you
14 should read the protocol.

15 MR. TOMB: I have read the protocol.

16 MR. CHAJET: The premise for the study, number
17 one, is to determine whether there is an excess risk of any
18 known end point potentially suspected disease. That's why
19 they are collecting health information, death certificates,
20 and conducting an epidemiological study.

21 MR. TOMB: I totally agree, but that's just one
22 small body of information that's going to be put in --

23 MR. CHAJET: Probably \$20 million dollars worth.

1 MR. TOMB: -- with the others. Well, it's true.
2 Are you done with your questions?

3 Mr. Adamson, also on page 4, could you provide a
4 reference where you're stating that the ratio between
5 organic particulate matter goes from 10 to 90 percent for
6 diesel exhaust, if you could supply that.

7 MR. ADAMSON: We can provide that to you in our
8 post-submission. You bet.

9 MR. TOMB: Okay. On page 5, is there something in
10 writing that substantiates that neither EPA nor OSHA agree
11 with MSHA's unique interpretation of the science or with
12 MSHA's determination of the need for such a standard?

13 MR. CHAJET: Yes. Their absolute science in not
14 proposing a similar rule.

15 MR. TOMB: No, I was asking of there was something
16 in writing. That didn't answer my question.

17 MR. CHAJET: I think their absolute silence speaks
18 very loud that MSHA is acting on its own. OSHA is the
19 primary agency for safety and health in the United States.
20 They've proposed no rule. They have tunneling at issue with
21 substantially higher exposure levels than anything you have
22 seen, and they are not proposing any rule.

23 MR. TOMB: Okay, so there is nothing in writing

1 that states that is what you're saying?

2 MR. CHAJET: There is certainly is EPA material in
3 writing postponing levels of diesel exhaust for non-road
4 equipment, yes. There is that written material.

5 MR. TOMB: That wasn't my question. My question,
6 again, let me clarify, Mr. Adamson. Is there something in
7 writing from either EPA or OSHA with respect to your
8 statement?

9 MR. ADAMSON: Yes, we'll provide the EPA written
10 comments to you.

11 MS. WESDOCK: As well as OSHA's?

12 MR. ADAMSON: As well as OSHA's?

13 MR. TOMB: Whatever you have that states --

14 MR. ADAMSON: Yeah, whatever we have to support
15 it, we will send it.

16 MR. TOMB: Yes, whatever you have --

17 MS. WESDOCK: Okay.

18 MR. TOMB: -- to support it; that's fine.

19 MR. ADAMSON: You bet. You bet.

20 MR. TOMB: That's all.

21 Any other questions?

22 (No response.)

23 MR. TOMB: Okay. You're next, sir. Your name for

1 the record too. Could you state it or restate it, please?

2 MR. ADCOCK: My name is Terry, T-E-R-R-Y, Adcock,
3 A-D-C-O-C-K. I am the Safety Superintendent for the OCI
4 Mine located in Green River, Wyoming. It's an underground
5 trona mine.

6 We employ approximately 140 employees underground
7 at our operation, and we operate approximately 80 pieces of
8 diesel equipment underground.

9 Similar to Mr. Adamson, I am also a Certified
10 Safety Professional with over 20 years of underground mining
11 experience split basically between underground coal and
12 underground metal and nonmetal.

13 In promulgating a health standard, MSHA is bound
14 by the statutory provisions of Section 101 of the Mine Act,
15 which requires the agency to demonstrate that its standard,
16 "(a) is needed to protect against a significant risk of
17 material impairment of health; (b) is based upon the best
18 available evidence; (c) is consistent with the latest
19 available scientific data in the field; (d) is technically
20 and economically feasible; (e) is based upon experience
21 gained under the Mine Act and other health and safety laws;
22 and (f) provides significant benefit."

23 The recent National Mining Association decision by

1 the Eleventh Circuit Court of Appeals clearly sets forth
2 MSHA's regulatory duties, and the coalition urges MSHA to
3 follow the decision.

4 MSHA lacks a sound scientific basis for its
5 proposed rule. As discussed in the comment of Dr. Jonathan
6 Borak that will be submitted for the record by the National
7 Mining Association, and adopted by the coalition, there is
8 no evidence whatsoever in the record to support MSHA's
9 proposed exposure limits.

10 Both the existence and the magnitude of health
11 risk associated with occupational diesel exhaust exposure
12 are currently the subject of scientific debate. The current
13 scientific controversy involves whether animal studies or
14 limited and contradictory epidemiological data can be used
15 at all to establish risk. There is no doubt that there is
16 no scientific basis to set an exposed standard.

17 When using available diesel epidemiological data
18 for risk analysis, MSHA must consider: "(1) the changing
19 nature of diesel emissions. Current exposures are not
20 analogous to those in the 1950s; (2) the lack of actual
21 exposure data in virtually all human studies; (3) the need
22 to update and validate some of the key studies," again in
23 parentheses, "(the current ongoing NIOSH/NCI study); and (4)

1 the fact that a dose response assumptions in the current
2 epidemiological studies are universally based upon
3 questionable models."

4 Despite these problems, MSHA has relied
5 selectively on some of the old and suspect research while
6 ignoring the mining industry's specific studies and the
7 latest scientific evidence that contradicts the suggestion
8 of health effects from DPM exposure.

9 NIOSH has a specific statutory role in the MSHA
10 regulatory scheme. The Mine Act mandates that the
11 Department of Health and Human Services, acting through
12 NIOSH, conduct research, including development of
13 epidemiological information to identify and define factors
14 involved in occupational disease of miners; and to improve
15 mandatory health standards.

16 Through its collaborative diesel study within NCI,
17 NIOSH is engaged in fulfilling this mandate for diesel
18 exhaust. MSHA's proposal violates the Mine Act by ignoring
19 the best available evidence and by preempting the NIOSH
20 study.

21 MSHA must also comply with the requirements of the
22 Small Business Regulatory Enforcement Fairness Act and the
23 Regulatory Flexibility Act, which require initial and final

1 regulatory flexibility analysis and consideration of
2 alternatives to minimize the economic impact on small
3 entities, including the establishment of differing
4 compliance requirements.

5 These statutes are violated by MSHA's failure to
6 analyze the protected nature of current standards that
7 govern diesel exhaust gasses, MSHA's refusal to recognize
8 alternative protective means, such as personal protective
9 equipment, and the serious flaws in MSHA's economic and
10 technical feasibility analysis.

11 We note that the agency has improperly minimized
12 the true impact of the proposal on small business entities
13 by failing to include many factors (such as fuel cost
14 increase), the need to replace rather than retrofit most
15 large diesel-powered engines, and the impact of the rule on
16 equipment resale value.

17 The agency also masks the true economic impact on
18 the mining industry by bifurcating the rule.

19 Ninety-eight percent of coal companies have fewer
20 than 500 employees, and 96 percent of the metal and nonmetal
21 mines fall within this classification of small business,
22 protected by the statute.

23 MSHA acknowledges that 196 of the 203 metal and

1 nonmetal mines covered by the proposal have fewer than 500
2 employees. MSHA's data, demonstrating a massive decline in
3 the number of underground mines in the United States since
4 the passage of the Mine Act, must be considered by the
5 agency in the context of the large cost that will impose on
6 the remaining segment of the industry by these rules.

7 These laws also provide for congressional review
8 of federal agencies' regulations whenever a rule will have a
9 major impact on an industry or will affect competition,
10 productivity or international trade, and they specify that
11 rules cannot go into effect until congressional review is
12 complete.

13 The coalition believes that the diesel particulate
14 rule, if adopted, will indeed have a major impact and must
15 therefore be submitted by MSHA to Congress for review prior
16 to implementation.

17 We also believe that this rule must be submitted
18 to the Small Business Administration for that agency's
19 review and comment.

20 Although MSHA estimates the cost of metal and
21 nonmetal rule to be approximately 19 million per year, and
22 the cost of the coal rule to be approximately 10 million per
23 year, the coalition believes that the cost of the metal and

1 nonmetal rule alone will exceed \$100 million, making this a
2 major rule subject to congressional review.

3 For the record, we and the National Mining
4 Association will submit an economic analysis conducted by
5 Harding Lawson Associates to demonstrate these flaws in the
6 proposal.

7 Requiring the 95 percent reduction in DPM
8 emissions for the coal industry and mandating a .4 milligram
9 interim total carbon PEL, and a .016 milligram permanent PEL
10 for metal and nonmetal mines may be laudable goals, but
11 after establishing risk and benefits to justify these
12 specific levels, MSHA must demonstrate technological
13 feasibility through published facts and peer review studies,
14 i.e., field tests. MSHA may not simply assume feasibility
15 as it has in the proposal.

16 There are many technologies that have been
17 proposed to address DPM reduction, but the efficiency of
18 these technologies in the underground mining environment
19 where technologies are not transferable between coal and
20 metal and nonmetal mines and between small and large engines
21 is unproven.

22 Most of the technological developments are being
23 driven by the regulatory agenda of the Environmental

1 Protection Agency. However, EPA will not implement its
2 revised emission reduction requirements for on-road diesel
3 engines until 2004, and will not finalize tier two
4 regulations for non-road diesel equipment until 2006.

5 OSHA, which like MSHA regulates diesel exhaust
6 gasses, is not proposing DPM regulations at this time. It
7 makes more sense for MSHA to coordinate its activities with
8 those of the EPA and OSHA with respect to off-road diesel
9 engines to ensure that the technology required of engine and
10 fuel producers is consistent and rationally related to
11 hazards.

12 The coal rule emphasizes on a mandatory percentage
13 reduction in emissions is illogical since it has no uniform
14 absolute benchmark. It actually creates a disincentive to
15 reducing DPM or replacing a fleet with newer, cleaner
16 engines since the mine operator's ability to reduce
17 emissions by 95 percent becomes more difficult the lower the
18 emissions are to start with.

19 The coal rule, as proposed, rewards those who have
20 older, less clean engines, and penalizes the cleaner fleets.
21 The metal and nonmetal proposal for total carbon
22 concentration limits, not based on risk assessment, is
23 equally flawed since the sampling methods will not

1 distinguish between diesel-produced carbon and carbon from
2 other sources, and the availability of equipment or
3 operating changes have not been demonstrated to reduce
4 exposure to proposed levels.

5 MSHA's approach could have other unforeseen
6 hazards. One paradox is that the emission controls and
7 technologies that lower CO and hydrocarbon levels tend to
8 increase the NOX and particulate matter levels, particularly
9 levels of submicron particles that are suspected of being
10 greater hazards than larger particles.

11 Those diesel engines that offer the best fuel
12 economy also tend to have higher NOX levels. More research
13 is underway to develop advanced engine fuels, after
14 treatment systems that can reduce NOX and DPM emissions
15 while maintaining fuel economy and low CO and hydrocarbon
16 levels.

17 EPA and OSHA's approach will permit this research,
18 while MSHA's is on the verge of mandating nonproven
19 technology to meet an arbitrary exposure level that cannot
20 be measured.

21 There also is a concern that proposed efforts to
22 reduce particulate emissions from diesel engines will have
23 unanticipated consequences, such as increasing emission of

1 other species.

2 Their presentation of diesel issues in April 1999,
3 the Health Effects Institute, HEI, stated: "Despite a
4 substantial reduction in the weight of total particulate
5 matter, the number of particles emitted from new, heavy-duty
6 diesel engines is actually higher than the number emitted
7 from an older model engine due to an increase in the number
8 of small nuclei mode particles. These results are of a
9 concern because the smaller particles in emissions are more
10 likely to be trapped and retained in the human lungs."

11 Again, this is from Kathleen M. Naus, Diesel
12 Engine Emissions, Health Effects Issues, and it was
13 presented at the 1999 Diesel Issues Forum, Pentagon City,
14 Virginia.

15 HEI recommends that dialogue between health
16 sciences, engineers and regulators is needed to determine
17 whether characteristics of particles, such as number,
18 density, surface area, shape and chemical composition, may
19 be more relevant in causing health effects than measures of
20 mass. In light of this latest scientific evidence, it is
21 imprudent for MSHA to adopt a regulation on DPM emission
22 reduction at this time.

23 Regardless of the percentage reduction or

1 concentration limit that ultimately may be specified, the
2 results of such an action from a health perspective are
3 unknown and cannot be justified, explained or scientifically
4 analyzed. MSHA has not adequately explained neither the
5 benefits or the technological or economic feasibility of its
6 mandated reductions.

7 And at this time I would like to turn it over to
8 Mr. Rowdy Heiser from FMC.

9 MR. FORD: I've just got one question, I guess.
10 The study by Harding Lawson Associates that you
11 referred to, is that the study that was given earlier today?

12 MR. ADCOCK: Yes, sir, it is the study.

13 MR. FORD: So when you say they are going to
14 provide more when they finalize that study, that's what
15 you're talking about?

16 MR. ADCOCK: Yes, sir.

17 MR. FORD: And one other question. Do you have
18 any -- and that study will talk about fuel costs and fuel
19 cost increases also?

20 You mentioned that a cost of the rule that was
21 ignored was fuel cost increases. That study by Lawson will
22 address the --

23 MR. CHAJET: We're not sure if it looks at that or

1 not.

2 MR. FORD: Okay, thank you.

3 MR. SASEEN: On page 12, you talk about emission
4 controls that -- it was CO, NOX particulate. Could you
5 submit any of your evidence that supports those statements?
6 Research that shows, you know, that these technologies are,
7 you know, the trade-offs are the way they are from what you
8 state in your document here?

9 MR. ADCOCK: Yes.

10 MR. SASEEN: Okay, thank you.

11 MR. TOMB: Okay, thank you very much.

12 MR. HEISER: My name is Rowdy Heiser. R-O-W-D-Y
13 H-E-I-S-E-R. I'm with FMC Corporation. I will speaking on
14 behalf of FMC and the MARG Coalition this afternoon.

15 FMC employees approximately 254 underground
16 miners. We have approximately somewheres in the neighborhood
17 of 250 pieces of diesel equipment.

18 The coalition believes that it is premature for
19 MSHA to promulgate final DPM regulations given the current
20 state of scientific research. As a threshold issue, MSHA
21 has not identified any data or study that supports a finding
22 of excess mortality or disease in coal and metal/nonmetal
23 miners that is related to DPM exposure at the levels

1 proposed for regulation.

2 MSHA has not conducted a comprehensive risk
3 assessment, an assessment of risk at current or proposed
4 regulatory levels or an assessment of potential benefits
5 from the proposed standards. Instead, MSHA has used three
6 types of evidence to identify possible relationship between
7 occupational exposure to diesel particulate and illness.

8 The three types of evidence are: (1) the presence
9 of suspected carcinogenic compounds in diesel exhaust; (2)
10 the induction of lung cancer in rats, although not in mice
11 or hamsters, in certain experiments; and (3) certain non-
12 mining epidemiological studies with inconsistent results
13 which do not quantify the amount or type of particulate
14 matter exposure.

15 In fact, however, the mining industry specific
16 studies demonstrate a lack of diesel-related health effects.
17 And the latest, most reliable scientific literature
18 contradicts MSHA's analysis and findings.

19 As California's EPA noted in 1998, "The
20 uncertainty in the application of the rat findings to humans
21 is substantial. Present lack of knowledge about how the
22 carbon core of diesel exhaust particle contributes to the
23 carcinogenicity also adds to the uncertainty about the

1 scaling from rates to humans."

2 After reviewing animal research, MARG concluded
3 diesel exhaust is a pulmonary carcinogen when inhaled
4 chronically at high concentrations by rats. It is of
5 questionable carcinogenicity in mice and is not carcinogenic
6 in hamsters.

7 In a recent presentation, Dr. Kaplan M. Noss, of
8 the Health Effects Institute, suggested that "...because
9 prolong exposure to diesel emissions does not produce lung
10 tumors in hamsters, and the results are equivocal, species-
11 specific factors play a critical role in the induction of
12 lung tumors by diesel emissions."

13 At this time, however, there is clearly a
14 disconnect between animal studies and human experience, and
15 the animal studies do not constitute credible, substantial
16 evidence to support the proposed rule.

17 When reviewing the studies of diesel exposure in
18 humans, the International Agency for Research on Cancer
19 issued the strongest statement to date on the link of
20 exposure to risk. "There is limited evidence by
21 carcinogenicity of the whole diesel exhaust in humans. The
22 Health Effects Institute and the World Health Organization
23 also have evaluated the carcinogenicity of diesel exhaust

1 and the epidemiological data show weak associations between
2 exposure to diesel exhaust and lung cancer."

3 NIOSH, the agency charged with the Mine Act, with
4 health study responsibilities, and NCI, note that the
5 current human studies upon which MSHA relies to support its
6 proposed rules have major weaknesses:

7 First, only one was able to adjust for smoking.

8 Second, most defined exposure based on job
9 information and none had incorporated quantitative
10 assessments of diesel exhaust exposure directly into the
11 mortality analysis.

12 Third, exposure to the diesel exhaust appeared to
13 be low generally.

14 Fourth, the latency in many studies may have been
15 insufficient to detect excess lung cancer mortality.

16 Finally, the confounding from other exposures,
17 such as asbestos, was an unresolved difficulty in a number
18 of studies.

19 These weaknesses make it difficult to draw
20 reliable conclusions from these findings.

21 NIOSH/NCI diesel exhaust study protocol: All of
22 these prestigious health and research organizations fault
23 existing research because of the absence of reliable

1 exposure data, the inability to control for confounding
2 factor and questions about the study's ability to estimate a
3 dose/response relationship.

4 As NIOSH/NCI put it, "Few mortality studies using
5 quantitative measures of diesel exhaust directly to assess
6 exposure response exists. Those that do have defects are
7 incomplete."

8 NIOSH/NCI diesel exhaust protocol: "Limited and
9 weak evidence has defects and is incomplete, does not meet
10 the statutory requirements for the latest substantial and
11 credible evidence demonstrating significant risk."

12 Significantly, the human studies conducted in the
13 mining industry reveal a negative propensity for diesel
14 particulate matter-related health effects.

15 Among the materials added to MSHA's rulemaking
16 document following the completion of the public hearings on
17 the coal rule was a recent study of underground coal miners,
18 which found that these workers have a less than average
19 chance of dying from cancer and other illnesses, which
20 MSHA's preamble links to DPM exposure. See Christy,
21 "Mortality in the North/South Wales Coal Industry 1973
22 through 1992," The Journal of Australia.

23 The study found that miners who entered the

1 industry between 1973 and 1992 had a 24 percent lower
2 mortality than the general population, including a 27
3 percent lower mortality from respiratory diseases, and a 22
4 percent lower mortality from cancer. These workers also had
5 a 33 percent lower mortality from heart disease. The
6 researcher noted that the lower mortality rate compared with
7 that shown in some earlier studies of miners, who began
8 working in the 1930s or earlier, was due to the extensive
9 mechanization of mining techniques and to the dust control
10 now prevalent in the modern mining industry. This study,
11 which reflects the latest scientific evidence, the current
12 state of technology, and the actual health effects on
13 miners, is more appropriate basis upon which to determine
14 whether the regulatory action is needed.

15 The other mining industry-specific studies in the
16 rulemaking record do not demonstrate any health effects
17 related to DPM exposure, and MARG will supply a written
18 summary of these studies with its comments.

19 As noted in MSHA's preamble, over 30 general
20 epidemiological studies have investigated the potential
21 health effects of diesel exhaust. However, there were no
22 published industrial hygiene measurements for the diesel
23 exhaust exposures for any of these study populations. Even

1 if the studies demonstrated health effects, which they did
2 not, they do not support MSHA's proposed DPM levels.

3 Moreover, the pivotal studies upon which MSHA most
4 heavily relied at best shows small effects and are fatally
5 flawed, and even MSHA's analysis of the existing
6 epidemiological studies shows only a weak association
7 between diesel exposure and diesel etiology.

8 As noted by NIOSH/NCI's diesel researcher, Debra
9 Silverman, "The repeated finding of small effects, coupled
10 with the absence of quantitative data on historical
11 exposure, precludes a casual interpretation."

12 MSHA has inappropriately and selectively presented
13 research to support its conclusion that DPM is a workplace
14 hazard while ignoring other studies that refute that
15 conclusion. MSHA appears to have the question backwards.
16 In rulemaking under the Mine Act, the issue is not whether
17 there is overwhelming evidence proving that uncontrolled
18 exposure to diesel exhaust poses no health risk. Rather, to
19 support a rule of this magnitude from a statutory,
20 financial, technological and public health perspective, MSHA
21 must demonstrate through the best available evidence that a
22 risk of material impairment exists under current conditions,
23 and that the control of DPM exposure at the proposed levels

1 will provide protection to the health of miners.

2 The science in the rulemaking record fails to
3 satisfy this burden.

4 I will now turn it back over to Mr. Adamson.

5 MR. KOGUT: I have a couple of questions.

6 There is a statement here that we've ignored
7 studies that refute our tentative conclusion that DPM is a
8 workplace hazard, and one that you listed here was the study
9 by Christy that you discussed.

10 Were there other ones that you had in mind besides
11 that?

12 MR. CHAJET: Yes, and those will all be presented
13 as part of the written comments.

14 MR. KOGUT: Okay, but I didn't miss one in your
15 comments here. That was the only one you discussed here.
16 Is that right?

17 MR. HEISER: Yes.

18 MR. TOMB: Okay, and you will be providing other
19 ones.

20 MR. HEISER: The studies in the written comments.

21 MR. KOGUT: Okay. I'm sorry, do you have any -- I
22 guess I missed the earlier part of your presentation where
23 you were giving your background.

1 Do you have a background as an epidemiologist?

2 MR. HEISER: No, I do not.

3 MR. KOGUT: In your written comments, are you
4 going to be providing an analysis by competent
5 epidemiologists explaining the relevance of this Christy
6 study and other -- the other studies that you talked --

7 MR. CHAJET: Yes.

8 MR. KOGUT: Are you aware that in this Christy
9 study that there is no mention of any conclusions about the
10 effects of diesel exhaust or diesel particulate?

11 MR. CHAJET: It's because there were none.

12 MR. KOGUT: How do you know that that's why there
13 was no conclusion presented?

14 MR. CHAJET: Because they studied diesel-exposed
15 miners for --

16 MR. KOGUT: How many of those miners were diesel
17 exposed? Do you know?

18 MR. CHAJET: We believe all of them were diesel
19 exposed.

20 MR. KOGUT: Where in the study does it say that?

21 MR. CHAJET: I believe it's in the text of the
22 study.

23 MR. KOGUT: Could you point that out in your

1 written response?

2 MR. CHAJET: I'd be happy to. Sure.

3 MR. KOGUT: Are you aware that in that study the
4 departure of the SMR from one for lung cancer was based on
5 29 cases and was not statistically significant?

6 MR. CHAJET: We'll let the study speak for itself,
7 and there will be Ph.D.s and M.D.'s providing comments on
8 the record.

9 MR. KOGUT: Okay.

10 MR. TOMB: Any other questions?

11 MS. WESDOCK: I do.

12 MR. CHAJET: Let me just add to the overall answer
13 to that. Again, we're not relying on any particular study,
14 but we are relying on statements in the record in writing by
15 NIOSH and NCI that were just read into this record regarding
16 the validity of the evidence that MSHA has relied on and the
17 inconclusiveness of that evidence, and those statements are
18 very clear. They are in writing, and they are in the
19 record.

20 MR. KOGUT: I think it's important to keep in mind
21 the distinction between evidence supporting a definitive
22 exposure response relationship and evidence regarding the
23 existence of an excess risk that's associated with exposure

1 to diesel particulate or fine particulate in general.

2 And I think that one thing in your comments, and
3 maybe it would be a good idea for you to address this more
4 fully in your post-hearing comments, is that you seem to
5 focus exclusively on the evidence regarding diesel
6 particulates specifically and lung cancer whereas in the
7 risk assessment we go to some trouble to talk about risks
8 associated with fine particulate in general.

9 MR. CHAJET: Those quotes are in reference to the
10 NIOSH study which is studying, I believe, 17 suspected end
11 points of disease.

12 MR. KOGUT: I'm not just talking about end points,
13 but I'm talking about diesel particulate and its
14 manifestation as a fine particulate.

15 You said that the EPA, for example, has not come
16 out with a regulation on diesel particulate, but they have
17 come out with a regulation on fine particulate, of which
18 diesel particulate is an example.

19 MR. TOMB: Okay. Oh, you had a question. I'm
20 sorry.

21 MS. WESDOCK: In your testimony you say that the
22 mining industry -- that the mining industry-specific studies
23 demonstrate a lack of diesel-related health effects and the

1 latest and most reliable scientific literature contradicts
2 MSHA's analysis and findings.

3 Those studies that you're referring to, are those
4 the ones that you're going to be submitting for the record?

5 MR. CHAJET: Those and the studies cited by the
6 NIOSH/NCI study.

7 MS. WESDOCK: Okay.

8 MR. CHAJET: Yes. And we will provide the
9 protocol and all the attachments with it as well.

10 MS. WESDOCK: Okay. Thank you.

11 MR. TOMB: Okay, if you would like to continue.

12 MR. ADAMSON: Thank you.

13 MR. TOMB: Thank you.

14 MR. ADAMSON: We'd like to restate that MSHA
15 should postpone its DPM rule until NIOSH/NCI's mining
16 industry study is completed.

17 At approximately the same time as MSHA began its
18 rulemaking effort in the early 1990s, NIOSH and NCI
19 developed a protocol for health effects study of diesel
20 particulate exposure at salt, trona, potash and limestone
21 mines throughout the United States. They performed data
22 collection and fill sampling at selected mines in 1998 and
23 early 1999, and the results are now being analyzed.

1 While the MARG Diesel Coalition may disagree with
2 certain points and aspects of the study protocol, and
3 participated in its development and endorsed the study.
4 MARG believes that this is important research and has
5 cooperated with NIOSH and NCI in making information and
6 personnel available for the study.

7 The goals of the NIOSH/NCI project are to: (1)
8 evaluate mortality resulting from diesel exhaust exposure;
9 (2) to determine whether mortality increases in relation to
10 the level of exposure; and (3) to evaluate the association
11 between measured levels of diesel exhaust components in the
12 air, metabolites in the urine, and DNA adducts in bronchial
13 and blood cells. All suspected disease end points are being
14 studied, including lung cancer.

15 The study's three components are: (1) a
16 retrospective mortality study; (2) a nested case control
17 study; and (3) a bio-marker study.

18 The researchers will utilize information from
19 extensive current industrial hygiene surveys at each mine,
20 as well as data from past surveys and MSHA enforcement
21 activities. The mines have provided NIOSH and NCI with
22 records concerning exposure levels, equipment purchases and
23 usage, fuel records, and employment duration and

1 stratification.

2 This information will be used to construct
3 estimates of personal exposure to DPM over time and to
4 attempt to estimate health risks at various DPM levels.
5 Such evidence is starkly lacking in the MSHA rulemaking
6 record.

7 As NIOSH and NCI notes in its 1997 protocol, and I
8 quote, "The risk of lung cancer from diesel exhaust in
9 humans is not well defined. In particular, although 30 or
10 more studies have examined lung cancer risk and diesel
11 exhaust exposure, few have employed quantitative exposure
12 measurements of diesel exhaust directly in their analysis."

13 NIOSH/NCI also stresses that the only previous
14 study of underground nonmetal miners showed, "no clear
15 evidence of excessive risk of lung cancer." It is because
16 of the drawbacks in existing studies that NCI and NIOSH
17 propose to conduct a cohort and nested case control study of
18 lung cancer and other health effects among metal/nonmetal
19 miners.

20 These are the same existing studies that MSHA is
21 using to support its proposed DPM rulemaking. MSHA must act
22 upon NIOSH's conclusion that existing science does not
23 support a finding that DPM has been shown to have adverse

1 health effects in miners.

2 Rather than describing the NIOSH/NCI effort as
3 unimportant to its rulemaking, as it did in the rule's
4 preamble, MSHA is required by the statute to postpone the
5 rulemaking in light of the best and latest scientific
6 evidence until its sister agency study is complete.

7 As previously indicated, there is no justification
8 for establishing the concentration limit for total carbon
9 contained in MSHA's proposed rule. Moreover, the proposed
10 NIOSH Method 5040 for measuring compliance is: (1) not
11 intended by NIOSH to measure total carbon; (2) not
12 technically feasible for use to measure diesel exhaust in
13 metal/nonmetal mines due to the interference of naturally
14 occurring carbon materials; (3) not validated with an
15 appropriate standard; (4) proven to create massive errors
16 when unused blank control filters are analyzed; and (5)
17 incapable of use as a surrogate to measure diesel exhaust
18 for these and other reasons.

19 The comments of Dr. Howard Cohen, which will be
20 submitted for the record, demonstrate these problems in
21 detail based on over 1,000 samples collected at five
22 underground mines.

23 It is undisputed that the composition of diesel

1 particulate matter is highly variable and dependent upon a
2 multitude of mine-specific factors, including engine type
3 and number, load cycle, fuel and oil specification,
4 maintenance, filtration devices, altitude, temperature, and
5 ventilation. And as noted by Dr. Kathleen Naus of HEI, it
6 has been difficult to obtain accurate estimates of human
7 exposure to diesel engine emissions because of their
8 complexity, the contribution of other pollutants to the
9 ambient air and the changes in diesel emissions due to
10 improved engine technology and fuel composition. Moreover,
11 no single constituent of diesel exhaust serves as a unique
12 marker of exposure.

13 Over the years MSHA, NIOSH and independent
14 researchers have used a variety of substances as a potential
15 surrogate, including submicron particles, NO, NO₂, CO, CO₂
16 and most recently, elemental carbon.

17 MSHA now proposes a new surrogate, total carbon,
18 that is not supported by the literature and has been proven
19 not feasible by extensive testing.

20 There is no constant relationship among diesel
21 exhaust constituents since MSHA's proposed exposure level is
22 based on total carbon, which may vary widely in its
23 relationship to elemental carbon and exhaust gasses

1 according to mine conditions and equipment.

2 MSHA's proposal may either underestimate or
3 overestimate the miner's actual exposure to referable diesel
4 exhaust.

5 Despite this lack of certainty, MSHA proposes to
6 determine compliance with a single area sample measurement
7 of total carbon. For support, MSHA quotes the NIOSH claim
8 that the 5040 method for EC "...meets the NIOSH accuracy
9 criterion, which is a plus or minus 25 percent of the true
10 value 95 percent of the time."

11 This statement, however, refers to a measurement
12 of elemental carbon, not total carbon, in the NIOSH lab, and
13 does not reflect the interferences of other carbon
14 contributions from the sampling cassette and the mine
15 environment.

16 The developer of NIOSH Method 5040 recommends that
17 elemental carbon be used as an exposure marker for DPM, not
18 total carbon.

19 But MSHA has apparently concluded that the EC
20 fraction of diesel particulate material is too variable to
21 use to extrapolate diesel particulate mass. However, NIOSH
22 cautions that its own total carbon data using NIOSH Method
23 5040, I quote, they say "....indicate a highly variable

1 total carbon to DPM ratio as well, which should not be the
2 case for DPM. Filter stability was a problem because quartz
3 fiber filters must be used and these tend to lose fibers.
4 Also, reference filters often do not reequilibrate to their
5 initial weight, especially when taken in the field."

6 NIOSH concludes by urging MSHA to review and
7 analyze currently available data from U.S. mines to
8 determine their variability of elemental carbon to total
9 carbon ratios.

10 MSHA recognizes that confounders for carbon
11 sampling exist in coal mine atmospheres, and that they
12 preclude establishment of a concentration limit because of
13 their interference with sampling. Carbon coal founders also
14 exist in metal and nonmetal mines, including naturally
15 occurring minerals, oil mists from machinery, tobacco smoke
16 and particulate matter associated with underground blasting.
17 It is illogical to mandate a sampling regimen that is ill-
18 fated from the start due to its lack of technical
19 feasibility. It is arbitrary and capricious to hold mine
20 operators legally responsible for complying with a
21 concentration limit when neither MSHA nor the mine operators
22 can accurately determine the exposure level or if it exists.
23 Even if an appropriate analytical methodology were

1 available to accurately determine levels of DPM compliance
2 with an occupational exposure limit, compliance cannot be
3 determined based on a single sample or an area sample. Such
4 sampling results have no relationship to a miner's actual
5 exposure and have been proven to be highly variable. MARG
6 will submit further written comments on the issue for the
7 record.

8 In response to other issues raised by MSHA's
9 proposal, MARG believes that Part 48, Training, covers
10 health effects and no additional training regulations are
11 needed.

12 We believe that the pre-shift mobile equipment
13 examination standard should be applicable to diesel exhaust
14 controls and another examination standard is not needed.

15 We also believe that any additional plan
16 requirements are unnecessary since they add to the
17 recordkeeping burden without contributing to the health and
18 safety.

19 In conclusion, it is clear that sound science does
20 not support a finding of diesel particulate health risks
21 that meet MSHA's regulatory threshold, nor is there any
22 scientific basis for the arbitrary concentration limit or
23 percentage reduction in emissions set forth in the proposed

1 metal/nonmetal and coal/diesel exhaust regulations.

2 Moreover, implementation of the proposed rules
3 will both -- will be both technologically and economically
4 not feasible.

5 For these reasons, and in light of the NIOSH/NCI
6 study, and the need to take joint action with OSHA and EPA
7 on this national issue, MARG suggests that MSHA stay the
8 rulemaking proceeding until the completion of the study and
9 coordination with these other critical agencies.

10 Thank you.

11 MR. TOMB: Thank you. Any questions?

12 MS. WESDOCK: I have one.

13 MR. TOMB: Okay.

14 MR. ADAMSON: I have just a couple more questions.

15 Regarding the laboratory analysis, I need to ask,
16 has MSHA or any of its contract labs, have you guys
17 conducted or participated in any quality control or round
18 robin testing of the NIOSH 5040 Method? And if so, can you
19 make that -- all such activities and documents part of the
20 public record and permit comments on the materials?

21 MR. TOMB: Yes, we've done some comparative
22 measurements of the laboratories, and we can make that
23 available in the record.

1 MR. ADAMSON: Appreciate it. Thank you.

2 Also, since there is no standard for elemental
3 carbon to calibrate the instrument when using this method,
4 how does MSHA know that report results are really elemental
5 carbon from diesel exhaust?

6 MR. TOMB: I'd have to go back and talk to our
7 analytical chemist about that. I don't -- as far as I know,
8 there is no standard for elemental carbon, okay. We only
9 have a standard for organic carbon.

10 MR. ADAMSON: Okay.

11 MR. TOMB: All right. And the temperature, where
12 we ramp off the temperature for getting off the organic
13 carbon and take it back up and burn off the rest of it is
14 considered to be elemental carbon.

15 MR. ADAMSON: Okay.

16 MR. TOMB: Yes, elemental carbon.

17 MR. ADAMSON: All right. One thing too you might
18 want to look into is when we visited Clayton, particularly
19 for limestone and trona, there is not a distinct peak for
20 the carbonaceous materials. In fact, there was almost a
21 bimodal peak, and so the acid wash wasn't effective there.
22 So you might want to look into that, particularly for
23 limestone and trona.

1 MR. TOMB: Okay. We've looked at some of that in
2 a laboratory. We have seen, and maybe not -- they couldn't
3 have been the same samples that you look like.

4 MR. ADAMSON: Sure.

5 MR. TOMB: But we do see a carbonaceous peak there
6 that with the acid wash we could get rid of it.

7 MR. ADAMSON: Sometimes, yup.

8 MR. TOMB: And we've had a lot of discussion with
9 NIOSH, Eileen Birch out of Cincinnati, and the assistance
10 we've had, we do not know if there was a problem with the
11 method, to the extent that you're talking about and from
12 what some other people are talking about. So we will go
13 back and talk to them and clarify with them.

14 We have somebody in the audience, I guess, from
15 DataChem. I don't know, do you see these problems? Feel
16 free to speak on that stuff too, if you have information on
17 it.

18 MR. PERKINS: We've run thousands of samples of
19 these elemental carbon samples that have been coming through
20 from various individual mining companies, as well as NIOSH,
21 because we are the national contractor for NIOSH for
22 industrial hygiene chemistry.

23 When they first developed the acid mist procedure

1 for removing carbonaceous materials, there was some problems
2 with it, and it even shut down one of our instruments. We
3 were able to correct that problem and we have performed
4 hundreds so far, and the carbonaceous ore is removed.

5 Where some of the problems are seen, where there
6 is variability in the data, it is generally because of
7 uneven surface -- it appears to be I should say -- uneven
8 collection on the filter when you take separate punches. If
9 you're taking an excess amount of material as you're
10 collecting, and you're not watching the volume and the
11 loading as you take a punch from various portions, your data
12 can vary, and we've seen that happen with the removal of the
13 carbonaceous material, and sometimes we see negative results
14 for total organic carbon because it's all carbonaceous and a
15 very small amount of regular organic carbon. And then in
16 the next run we'll have the organic carbon, carbonation
17 ratio, and so therefore then we get a positive value.

18 So if there is an even sampling and appropriate
19 sampling that's taken place according to 5040, we don't have
20 that problem on any of the samples we've looked at. And we
21 can remove both trona and limestone.

22 MR. TOMB: Okay. Thank you.

23 MR. CHAJET: We appreciate the comments, but it

1 doesn't change the fact that when we send in spiked samples
2 or blank samples to both DataChem Lab and to Clayton and
3 other labs, they come back with total organic and elemental
4 carbon reports when there was no diesel exhaust, so there is
5 clearly something wrong here with that, you know.

6 And the other thing is that there is a very clear
7 operator art involved in running these analyses as to where
8 to set the peak on these machines, and that operator art, if
9 you will, is an unquantifiable methodology at this point.
10 It's a very disturbing art form, if you will, when viewed
11 from the perspective of an enforcement scheme.

12 MR. TOMB: Okay. Well, I think we'll take a --
13 not I think -- we will take your comments into consideration
14 and look into the analytical procedure and the analytical
15 results that are coming out.

16 I might just add for your information that I think
17 there is another round robin study that's being done between
18 Germany, CANMET in Canada, and I think there is another lab
19 in the United States that's also doing round robin, so there
20 are a lot of labs -- I won't say a lot -- there are other
21 laboratories that are out here using this method, comparing
22 results, and from the data that I've seen the results are
23 comparable. So that's the only information I have to date.

1 MR. ADAMSON: I have one question for the panel.

2 MR. TOMB: You mean the gentleman -- yes, may I
3 ask you a question?

4 Do you routinely do an acid wash or do you only do
5 an acid wash when you know that there is a carbonate
6 contaminate on the sample?

7 MR. PERKINS: If it's requested by a particular
8 individual who is submitting the sample. Some individuals
9 do not care whether they have carbonaceous -- elemental.

10 MR. TOMB: Okay.

11 MR. PERKINS: It's only upon request.

12 MR. TOMB: Okay.

13 MR. PERKINS: We do not do it routinely.

14 MR. TOMB: That's what we asked for data on this
15 morning, we asked for that. I don't know whether we asked
16 Kennecott. Oh, you didn't know? Okay.

17 VOICE: You didn't specifically request an acid
18 wash in the --

19 MR. TOMB: This information is important to us
20 because we're concerned, you know, about the comments with
21 respect to the method, and we'll take a close look at it.
22 We appreciate your -- I'll tell you one thing we're really
23 glad of, the people are out there getting data and trying to

1 do an -- using this method to measure diesel particulate in
2 their mines. There is going to be improvement in both the
3 measurement, the sampling method, and as people become more
4 familiar with the analytical method, I'm sure that some of
5 the things you talked about, Henry, is -- you know, this
6 fine art of where to cut off the -- to set the temperature
7 ramp so that you identify the elemental carbon, as the
8 procedure becomes more used and you have more round robin
9 sampling being done and the results compared, that's going
10 to solidify itself, I feel sure.

11 And I think the other thing is that is important
12 here is the sample size that are sent to the laboratories
13 too that has to be clarified from what you came up with.

14 I really appreciate -- do you have any other
15 comments?

16 MR. HANEY: Is smoking permitted in the trona
17 mines?

18 MR. ADAMSON: No. Gas mines.

19 MR. TOMB: Okay, I really appreciate --

20 MR. ADAMSON: We have one question.

21 MR. TOMB: Okay.

22 MR. CHAJET: We have two more questions.

23 MR. ADAMSON: Two more questions.

1 MR. ADCOCK: We understand that the former
2 political deputy assistant secretary for MSHA, Andrea Rico,
3 has been retained by MSHA on a consulting contract, and has
4 worked extensively on the proposed diesel rules. We also
5 understand that her husband, John Fornet, is involved in the
6 efforts in California to ban diesels, and had a role in the
7 two liter analysis that MSHA relies in for support of its
8 risks findings.

9 Would MSHA place all such relationships and any
10 documents related to either her or her husband's activities
11 in this rulemaking in the public record to permit a
12 determination as to whether a conflict of interest or bias
13 exists?

14 MR. TOMB: Yeah. I guess we can do that. I know
15 of no such things that you talk about.

16 MR. ADCOCK: Thank you.

17 MR. TOMB: You had two questions?

18 MR. ADAMSON: Yes, I've got one.

19 My question is, why does MSHA's proposal fail to
20 acknowledge or take into account the latest and most
21 reliable scientific evidence such as the study of the New
22 South Wales coal miners, the Christy study, and other new
23 studies such as Morgan and the Cambridge environmental of

1 1998?

2 MR. TOMB: I'll turn that over to Mr. Kogut if he
3 can answer.

4 MR. KOGUT: We regard the study by Christy as
5 being marginally relevant to the issue of whether there is
6 an association of coal dust exposure to lung cancer, and we
7 discussed it, to some extent, in that context in the rule.

8 As for relationship with diesel particulate, as I
9 think you pointed out in discussing it, the SMR for lung
10 cancer was lower than one, not just for lung cancer but for
11 virtually every other health end point that was looked at.
12 That indicates the presence of a substantial healthy worker
13 effect. As a matter of fact, the miners that were included
14 in that study seemed to be quite, quite a bit healthier than
15 the general population. And for that reason really the
16 appropriate comparison would not be to the general
17 population but to other workers in the coal, or that were
18 not exposed to diesel particulate. That wasn't -- there was
19 no attempt to do that or to adjust for any kind of a healthy
20 worker effect in that study.

21 The only -- the only health end point that was
22 elevated for the workers in that study was -- the only risk
23 that was elevated was risk due to accidents, deaths due to

1 accidental mishaps, and that brings up another possibility,
2 which is -- another issue, which is that there is an issue
3 of competing risks from -- because those miners were
4 subjected to premature death due to accidents, they may not
5 have had sufficient time to develop things like lung cancer,
6 which require a long-term exposure, at least more so than
7 the general population would be, and that might account for
8 part of the difference with the general population.

9 The most important consideration, I think, and the
10 reason why I think it's not really relevant as a study that
11 looks at an association for lung cancer with diesel exposure
12 is that we don't have any idea really how many of those
13 miners were exposed to diesel, first of all. And secondly,
14 because the report includes lung cancers that were diagnosed
15 only through 1992, but the cohort includes workers who
16 entered the workforce as late as December 31 of 1992. So
17 some unknown fraction of that workforce was only included in
18 the cohort with no opportunity to be exposed to diesel
19 exhaust at all. So there is a wide range of latencies or
20 periods of exposure that -- among the people in the cohort,
21 and there is no indication given, we don't really know what
22 percentage of the people in the cohort were exposed to
23 diesel for more than five or -- five - six years, or, you

1 know, some of them were exposed for no period of time at
2 all.

3 Now, it's normally assumed or taken for granted in
4 a cohort study that's looking for a health end point like
5 lung cancer, that in order to provide sufficient latencies,
6 provide enough time for whatever the contaminate is to have
7 an effect on increasing the incidence of lung cancer, that
8 you have to have a period of at least 10 or maybe 10 years
9 or longer before any effects of that contaminant would
10 become apparent.

11 That doesn't seem to be the case in this study,
12 and there is no indication by the authors that this study is
13 even relevant to an investigation of lung cancer as
14 associated with diesel particulates.

15 So it really seems like a -- I don't see that
16 there is any relevance of this study in compiling a list of
17 studies that are looking for an association between diesel
18 particulate and lung cancer, and I don't think it would meet
19 any minimal criteria that -- you know, if someone were
20 constructing a list of criteria for studies to be included
21 in a meta analysis or, you know -- you know, there is a lot
22 more than 43 epidemiological studies out in the world, and,
23 you know, you could pick any one arbitrarily and say that,

1 well, we should have looked at that. But, you know, this
2 doesn't seem to be much more relevant as a study linking --
3 looking for an association between diesel particulates and
4 lung cancer than a lot of other arbitrarily selected studies
5 that have nothing to do with it. And the authors made no
6 mention of either looking for that or concluding that there
7 was no association.

8 So we also received that study pretty late into
9 the rulemaking. Initially we didn't put it in the record at
10 all. When it was brought up during hearings for the
11 California Air Resources Board, or the California
12 Environmental Protection Agency, we became aware of it, and
13 did look at it at that time, and concluded that, although it
14 was relevant to the question of whether exposure to the
15 carbon in coal is associated with lung cancer, we didn't see
16 any relevance really or we didn't see that it was a useful
17 study in assessing association between diesel particulate
18 and lung cancer.

19 MR. ADAMSON: Thank you.

20 MR. KOGUT: The other study is -- the other study
21 that you mentioned is not an epidemiological study. What
22 was the other one you mentioned again?

23 MR. TOMB: Rieger and Morgan.

1 MR. KOGUT: Rieger and Morgan, that's a critique
2 of the existing epidemiological literature, and so we did
3 look at that and take it into account in our assessment, but
4 we didn't include it as one of the 43 epidemiological
5 studies that we considered because it's not an
6 epidemiological study.

7 We did take the opinions expressed in that
8 analysis into account however.

9 MR. TOMB: Do you have any other questions?

10 MR. ADAMSON: Thank you.

11 (Laughter.)

12 MR. TOMB: Thank you for your presentation.

13 We are going to take a 15-minute break.

14 (Whereupon, a recess was taken.)

15 MR. TOMB: All right, the next presentation is
16 going to be made by Independence Mining Company. It will be
17 made by Mr. Brent Chamberlain. Thank you.

18 MR. CHAMBERLAIN: Mr. Chairman, are you ready?

19 MR. TOMB: Yes.

20 (Slide.)

21 MR. CHAMBERLAIN: My name is Brent Chamberlain,
22 B-R-E-N-T C-H-A-M-B-E-R-L-A-I-N.

23 Thank you, Mr. Chairman and members of the panel,

1 for the opportunity to provide comments concerning the
2 proposed diesel particulate matter regulations. With me I
3 have Mr. Shane Owen who is responsible for our industrial
4 hygiene, and together today we are representing our employer,
5 Independence Mining Company, who is the operator for Jerritt
6 Canyon Joint Venture.

7 We share MSHA's goal of providing a safe and
8 healthy work environment for our miners. With this in mind,
9 we have reviewed the proposed standard, conducted extensive
10 testing in our mines and other work areas, and evaluated the
11 estimated costs of achieving these proposed standards.
12 Based upon these evaluations, we support the comments made
13 here today by members representing the National Mining
14 Association and the Nevada Mining Association.

15 (Slide.)

16 Based upon our test results and analysis, we
17 believe that the proposed standards should not be adopted
18 for the following reasons, which I will address in greater
19 detail in a moment:

20 First, the proposed standards are premature
21 considering the lack of medical and scientific evidence.

22 Two, the proposed regulations are based upon
23 analytical methodologies and mitigation technologies which

1 either may not be available at this time, or are not
2 reliable or practicable under the conditions that exist in
3 underground metal mines such as ours.

4 Number three, to cost estimates provided by MSHA
5 are inadequate and do not accurately reflect the substantial
6 adverse economic impact on a mine.

7 And, four, many of the provisions contained in the
8 proposed standards ignore generally accepted industrial
9 hygiene practices, and some may be subject to abuse or
10 otherwise would be disruptive to mine operations with little
11 or no actual improvement in miner health or safety.

12 The testimony we will provide today is intended to
13 highlight some of our concerns with the proposed standards.
14 We would like to reserve the right to provide additional
15 comments before the close of the comment period.

16 (Slide.)

17 First, it is premature for the agency to propose
18 these standards when reputable organizations and
19 associations both within the industry and the scientific
20 community are conducting studies on the effects of diesel
21 emissions. These studies will focus on the very issues
22 critical to development and implementation of effective new
23 standards, such as reliable sampling methodologies and

1 cleaner burning engine technologies.

2 The ongoing NIOSH/NCI study, which has been
3 referred to previously, is just one example of the studies
4 that are in progress at this time. The findings from these
5 studies will be relevant in developing feasible approaches
6 to addressing identifiable adverse affects on worker health
7 arising from diesel exhaust exposure. To promulgate rules
8 before these substantive studies are completed is
9 inappropriate given the potential for ineffective standards
10 and the unreasonable costs to the industry.

11 The Clean Air -- speaking to some of these studies
12 refereed to by the agency, the Clean Air Scientific Advisory
13 Committee of EPA' Science Advisory Board stated that the rat
14 lung tumor response to high levels of DPM is of doubtful
15 relevance to human risk. It also suggests that current
16 evidence that lung tumor response may differ between rats
17 and humans.

18 (Slide.)

19 The second point: Although we have meticulously
20 followed the NIOSH 5040 method for sampling for DPM, our
21 test results indicate interferences from the carbon-bearing
22 host rock being mined. To date we have collected
23 approximately 85 samples from our mines, the break room

1 where miners gather during and beginning of work shifts, and
2 in the assay lab. All of these samples were sent to and
3 analyzed by DataChem Laboratories. DataChem then forwarded
4 approximately half of the samples to Clayton Laboratories
5 for a second analysis. Both labs are qualified to perform
6 the NIOSH 5050 analysis.

7 The results of our testing using the NIOSH 5040
8 method demonstrates serious discrepancies in the
9 methodology. According to the analytical laboratories,
10 total carbon identified and reported as DPM is, at least in
11 part, carbon and carbon compounds contained in the or
12 itself, totally unrelated to diesel exhaust.

13 (Slide.)

14 It's difficult to see that picture. Perhaps I
15 should have brought an actual rock. But as you can see from
16 the picture, our ore, our host rock is black. It looks like
17 coal. It has many of the same carbon constituency as coal.
18 It's very high in carbon and it has an interference with the
19 sampling method as we've done it so far.

20 (Slide.)

21 A total of 18 side-by-side samples using the NIOSH
22 5040 method were taken in our lab, isolated from any DPM.
23 The cassettes were placed at the pulverizers while

1 pulverizing underground ore and are not representative of
2 employee exposures. They were then sent to DataChem Lab for
3 analysis for carbon content using the appropriate method.
4 Total dust samples were also taken.

5 (Slide.)

6 As you can see from this next slide, the results
7 for organic carbon were over MSHA's proposed exposure
8 levels. Organic carbon levels ranged from 440 to 2,662
9 micrograms per cubic meter. Now, if you add in the
10 elemental carbon, the levels are even higher. Elemental
11 carbon levels ranged from zero to 1,031 micrograms per cubic
12 meter. These carbon levels are from carbon-bearing rock
13 with no diesel particulate matter present. This proves that
14 the NIOSH 5040 method is flawed as it is currently proposed
15 and cannot differentiate between carbon-bearing rock and
16 diesel particulate matter.

17 (Slide.)

18 Interestingly, MSHA recognized the potential
19 interference with sampling results caused by cigarette
20 smoke. Controlling cigarette smoking as suggested by NIOSH,
21 or excuse me, MSHA on page 58,129 of the preamble is easier
22 said than done.

23 This graph shows the results of a sample taken in

1 the break room where employees are allowed to smoke. As you
2 can see, the elemental carbon in the cigarette smoke was 128
3 micrograms -- that's this number -- hope we can figure this
4 things out -- this number here, and the organic carbon, when
5 you add that in, was 7,876 micrograms. The total carbon
6 amount was 8,004 micrograms per cubic meter, 20 times MSHA's
7 first exposure limit and 50 times higher than the final
8 proposed exposure limit.

9 We conducted four samples to test the effect of
10 oil mist and the NIOSH 5040 method in one of our developing
11 underground mines. Only two employees were working in the
12 mine at the time of the sampling. One employee was drilling
13 with a jumbo drill, and the other was operating a jackleg.
14 Now, the jacklegs are the drills that have been spoken of
15 previously where oil is added to the air, and which does
16 result in an oil mist. No diesel equipment was running at
17 the time. As you can see here, the results for the
18 elemental carbon ranged from 93 to 109 -- these results
19 along the bottom. Organic carbon ranged from 2,517 to 2,832
20 micrograms per cubic meter.

21 Again, these are -- of course, the combined total
22 of those are well over the proposed standards.

23 (Slide.)

1 NIOSH has mentioned the use of an impactor with
2 submicrometer cut point may be used to minimize collection
3 of coal dust in the underground coal mines. We conducted
4 three sets of side-by-side tests to determine if an impactor
5 would make a difference with our carbon bearing rock, one
6 set in our lab where no DPM was present, and two in our
7 underground mines.

8 The sets consisted of one open-faced cassette, one
9 cyclone sampling train, and one impactor sampling train with
10 a cut point of two microns. And actually at this point, as
11 you may be aware, it's very difficult to find these
12 submicron impactors. In fact, we haven't -- we did not have
13 one available. Two micron was the smallest we could get.

14 In all three sets of samples, a reduction was
15 achieved from the open-faced sample to the cyclone sample,
16 indicating the cyclone eliminated some of the interfering
17 carbon-bearing dust. This being the total and this being
18 the cyclone. Two of the impactor samples were actually
19 higher than with the cyclone samples. This being those --
20 the data that was collected with the impactor.

21 Now, this is the sample from the laboratory, but
22 of the three tests that we have run with the smallest
23 impactor that we can get our hands on, amazingly -- well, at

1 least it did not cut and result in a lower total carbon
2 reading than the cyclone. In one of the three, it did.

3 MR. TOMB: Were all of these in the same location?

4 MR. CHAMBERLAIN: No. One of them was in the
5 laboratory where there was non diesel present, okay.

6 MR. TOMB: Was there smoking?

7 MR. CHAMBERLAIN: No.

8 MR. TOMB: Okay.

9 MR. CHAMBERLAIN: There is no smoking allowed in
10 our laboratories.

11 And two of them were in-mine samples that were
12 sampled, or that were collected when the train was side by
13 side.

14 This one here is the one we demonstrate as being
15 significant because there was no cigarette smoke, nor was
16 there any diesel particulate matter.

17 The results were 47 micrograms total carbon. Our
18 testing did not demonstrate that we can effectively size
19 select to measure DPM with the existence of what's currently
20 available.

21 (Slide.)

22 Third, the estimates of cost for compliance are
23 grossly underestimated. MSHA suggests the cost for

1 compliance for underground metal/nonmetal mines with less
2 than 500 employees would be approximately \$87,800. Until we
3 are able to accurately measure DPM levels, the cost of
4 compliance is impossible to determine because we do not know
5 what may be required.

6 Assuming that we were required to install an
7 exhaust filter system as suggested in the proposed
8 regulations, our initial costs would be in excess of \$1
9 million to retrofit our 80 pieces of diesel-powered
10 underground equipment. Again, that is a very rough estimate
11 with no estimate -- or no costs included for installation
12 and maintenance of these filtering units.

13 Furthermore, the availability or existence of the
14 technology to retrofit engines with the appropriate exhaust
15 filters is uncertain. At our Jerritt Canyon operations, we
16 use engines produced by five manufacturers, in a substantial
17 variety of designs and applications. To date we're not
18 aware of manufacturers that have developed and tested
19 filtering devices for all of these varieties of engine
20 applications.

21 Furthermore, our operating duty cycle do not
22 generate temperatures high enough to support the operating
23 parameters established by the manufacturers of some of these

1 devices.

2 (Slide.)

3 Fourth, we have a lot of concerns with the
4 proposed regulations in addition to the primary ones we've
5 mentioned here of cost and inability to sample.

6 Sampling for compliance purposes should be
7 personal sampling. Single shift sampling can in no way
8 represent actual miner exposure to DPM. Relying on a single
9 shift or an area sample using methods that have yet to be
10 developed and tested is inappropriate and could not possibly
11 produce reliable results for the purposes of determining
12 compliance.

13 With regard to the proposed tag-out provisions,
14 relying on a subjective determination of diesel emissions to
15 initiate tag-out is questionable and subject to abuse by a
16 disgruntled employee. It is also unreasonable to believe
17 that a person can visually detect the amount of carbon being
18 emitted from an engine under all operating conditions.

19 MSHA states in the preamble to the proposed
20 standard that an idling engine may emit more -- may emit
21 more than an engine operating under load. Yet to an
22 observer, this typically may not appear to be the case.
23 This subjective tag-out provision likely will lead to undue

1 and unnecessary disruptions in production.

2 The standards concerning the training
3 requirements: The training requirements and recordkeeping
4 requirements are a significant additional burden and will do
5 nothing to reduce emissions. Training under any final
6 regulation should be incorporated in existing training
7 required under Part 48.

8 The proposal in the standard to allow for only one
9 extension to comply with final standards when the necessary
10 technologies do not exist today is, without question,
11 unreasonable. If the proposed standard is adopted,
12 extensions for compliance must be made available while the
13 technologies to meet the standards are being developed for
14 implementation. If compliance means replacing existing
15 equipment, economics would demand that a period of five to
16 10 years may be necessary, and again, in many mines it would
17 be many times longer. It is a difficult process to change
18 out all of your equipment or do the kinds of technologies
19 that are being asked for here.

20 The proposed regulations do not allow for
21 administrative controls or personal protective equipment.
22 This is inconsistent with generally accepted industrial
23 hygiene practices. The use of PPE has been proven effective

1 in protecting miner health. Interestingly, MSHA, itself,
2 listed respiratory protection equipment as an effective
3 device to reduce miner exposure to DPM in the toolbox
4 published by the agency in 1997.

5 We look forward to working with MSHA in its
6 efforts to improve the health of miners. However, we do not
7 believe that the proposed regulations for DPM is reasonable
8 nor will it accomplish the intended goal.

9 As we continue to evaluate this proposed
10 regulation and conduct additional testing, we may wish to
11 provide additional comments prior to the close of the
12 comment period.

13 Thank you for this opportunity.

14 Do you have any questions?

15 MR. TOMB: Thank you.

16 MR. KOGUT: How long were your samples taken?
17 Over what period of time?

18 MR. CHAMBERLAIN: The time, the sampling time
19 varied depending upon the area that we were collecting it
20 in, and in some cases there was an intent to -- such as
21 those taken in the lab -- to not overload a sample, so it
22 was of a shorter duration.

23 But as far as an actual time frame, we would have

1 to answer that in our written comments. I can't answer that
2 today.

3 MR. KOGUT: Could you say roughly what a minimum
4 time might have been?

5 MR. CHAMBERLAIN: Probably the shortest time frame
6 was one hour in our laboratory.

7 MR. TOMB: Can you submit the data on these
8 samples to us? Is that possible?

9 MR. CHAMBERLAIN: Yes, we will review all of the
10 data that we have and certainly provide more information in
11 our written comments.

12 MR. KOGUT: And did you request an acid wash?

13 MR. CHAMBERLAIN: We did not. That has been done
14 by some with similar ores to our, with the reports or the
15 results that have been reported seem to indicate that it
16 doesn't solve the problem. It doesn't wash out all of the
17 carbon that it's intended to. However, we have not
18 specifically requested that. And based on what's being
19 provided here today, they may or may not have been washed by
20 acid. I don't know that.

21 MR. TOMB: Were these side-by-side samples, were
22 they total -- taken in your lab, were they total samples?

23 MR. CHAMBERLAIN: Most of the samples that were

1 taken were side by side for an open-face, and for a
2 respirable sample with the cyclone side by side.

3 MR. TOMB: Okay.

4 MR. HANEY: Did you have a cyclone in line with
5 your two micron impactor?

6 MR. CHAMBERLAIN: Yes, we did.

7 MR. HANEY: So you had both the cyclone and the
8 two micron impactor?

9 MR. CHAMBERLAIN: That is correct.

10 MR. HANEY: Okay.

11 MR. SASEEN: Mr. Chamberlain, on your slide 11 you
12 talked about 80 pieces of equipment that you would possibly
13 have to put filters on.

14 Is that all 80 pieces of -- are we talking about
15 one mine or several mines?

16 MR. CHAMBERLAIN: We are currently operating two
17 mines at that property and developing a third. So the 80
18 pieces of equipment are all of the engines that are in
19 operation in those mines.

20 MR. SASEEN: So in two mines.

21 Have you looked at our estimator to, you know,
22 take into account your ventilation and the baseline
23 emissions to see possibly how many engines the estimator

1 would show you would need to add filters or other control
2 devices to bring it down to levels that we -- you know, the
3 160 and 400 microgram levels?

4 MR. CHAMBERLAIN: We have looked at it. However,
5 there has not been an extensive evaluation because we feel
6 that the basis is flawed to begin with. The basis -- at
7 this point in time until we know how to measure what we
8 have, we have no idea what we would have to do to get there.
9 And so we feel that that estimator has no meaning or no
10 value in our current situation. So we did not use that as a
11 basis.

12 MR. SASEEN: Thank you.

13 On those 80 pieces, what would the horsepower
14 range be? Do you have an idea?

15 MR. CHAMBERLAIN: From less than 50 to about 400.

16 MR. SASEEN: Okay. Thank you.

17 MR. TOMB: Could you supply us with a couple
18 examples of your mining operations? I don't know what --
19 sections, operating sections, the number of pieces of
20 equipment and horsepower, so that we could take a look and
21 see -- and your ventilation quantities and how you're
22 ventilating, so we could do some calculations possibly and
23 see what we think that those levels might be able to be

1 achieved?

2 MR. CHAMBERLAIN: We could look at that
3 information like that, that we may be able to make available
4 in our written comments. You know, we have the numbers on
5 our ventilation certainly, and we provide -- we provide a
6 lot of air. We have a lot of ventilation into our areas.
7 We are currently in the process of changing some of our
8 equipment sizing right now and just in the process of taking
9 delivery of some new equipment, and will not be able to
10 evaluate that process until we get that new equipment in
11 place and see what impacts it has on --

12 MR. TOMB: Is that equipment with new engine
13 technology, low emissions?

14 MR. CHAMBERLAIN: It is.

15 MR. TOMB: Okay.

16 MR. FORD: You talk about the compliance time for
17 -- that should be taken into account for replacing existing
18 equipment.

19 At your mine, can you tell us what the change-out
20 of existing equipment is, the period of time?

21 MR. CHAMBERLAIN: Well, again, it depends on duty
22 cycle and operations, and that's something that is currently
23 subject to reevaluation as we acquire new equipment and put

1 it into application. So with our existing equipment and
2 existing duty cycles, we would need at least a 10-year time
3 frame before a lot of that equipment would be traded out,
4 and beyond that for some of the smaller pieces or support
5 equipment. But production pieces, you would need something
6 like that, but, again, that's something that we have to wait
7 until we get this new equipment in and evaluate our duty
8 cycles.

9 MR. FORD: So at your mine for the higher
10 horsepower pieces, 400 range, around there, it's a 10-year
11 change out. And then for lower pieces, you say it's longer?

12 MR. CHAMBERLAIN: I couldn't answer that here
13 today. We could look at whether we can provide it or what
14 kind of information we could provide in our written
15 comments.

16 MR. FORD: Thank you.

17 MR. SASEEN: Mr. Chamberlain, can you supply us
18 with what model those new engines are going to be?

19 MR. CHAMBERLAIN: I don't know off the top of my
20 head here, but we could consider including that in the
21 testimony.

22 MR. SASEEN: Okay, because that would give us idea
23 of what kind of engines, you know, you're going to.

1 MR. FORD: Can we also just get a breakdown of
2 your "around \$1 million range" and the 80 pieces?

3 MR. CHAMBERLAIN: To be honest with you, that's
4 \$12,000 times 80 pieces, which 12,000 --

5 MR. FORD: I know, I know that's the average, but
6 can we get the horsepower and then the cost for filter?

7 MR. CHAMBERLAIN: I can't do that because so far
8 as I know there is no filter system which has been tested on
9 the horsepowers that we're talking about in the higher
10 ranges. I have no idea what it's going to cost to equip
11 those, so we just picked a low number and --

12 MR. FORD: Okay, so you just took an average
13 number and applied that to the 80 pieces?

14 MR. CHAMBERLAIN: Based -- we took a number that I
15 felt was conservative based upon the pieces we have,
16 realizing that the technology may not be there for some of
17 these pieces of equipment, and so I don't know what those
18 costs would be. I feel that's a conservative number.

19 MR. FORD: Okay.

20 MR. CUSTER: Mr. Chamberlain, this is unfair to
21 ask you, but I will anyway.

22 MR. CHAMBERLAIN: Thank you.

23 MR. CUSTER: There are those in the audience.

1 It's been a recurring theme through the hearing process
2 today that obviously this is an area standard as opposed to
3 a personal standard, and it's true, it is an environmental
4 standard. And another recurring theme has been the roll-
5 backs, the flexibility to permit the use of personal
6 protective devices, for example, and therefore does not, or
7 is inconsistent with industrial hygiene practice.

8 And I know you can't speak for those who spoke
9 before, but would the rule be more acceptable to you if
10 indeed the rule were patterned as a personal exposure rule?

11 MR. CHAMBERLAIN: At this point I'm not able to
12 tell you what we could live with until I know how we can
13 sample what we have, and that has to be the first basis, is
14 how do we sample, what is the standard that we're trying to
15 meet. If we knew what the standard that we're trying to
16 meet or how we sample for that, then perhaps we could put
17 together a suggestion of what the rule may look like, but I
18 think first things have to come first, and right now I have
19 no idea what kind of improvements, if any, I would have to
20 make in my mine, so it's hard for me to guess what approach
21 I would prefer.

22 MR. CUSTER: Thank you.

23 MR. TOMB: Do you have a question?

1 MS. WESDOCK: Um-hmm. Mr. Chamberlain, you say in
2 your testimony that the training -- that you believe that
3 the training and the recordkeeping requirements of the
4 proposal are very burdensome.

5 Could you elaborate, I mean, as to why you feel
6 the requirements in the proposal as regard to training and
7 recordkeeping are burdensome?

8 MR. CHAMBERLAIN: Well, first of all, for our
9 operation or any other metal/nonmetal mine, we already have
10 training requirements that establish what we have to do.
11 This seems to set out a training requirement which is
12 separate from that and above and beyond what is already in
13 place, so that in and of itself is a burden.

14 And similarly with the recordkeeping requirements.
15 Currently recordkeeping requirement, we're not required to
16 maintain the kinds of records that are required here and for
17 the time frames that are required, and it could be very
18 voluminous the records that may come under this proposed
19 standard if it were adopted, and there would be a lot of
20 effort and work into maintaining those kind of records for
21 time frames up to five years.

22 MS. WESDOCK: Could you tell me what the training
23 in your specific mine involves right now?

1 MR. CHAMBERLAIN: Well, I could take 40 hours and
2 give it to you if you would like, but nonetheless --

3 MS. WESDOCK: In a summary.

4 MR. CHAMBERLAIN: In summary, it is designed to
5 meet the requirements under the Act, Part 48 of the Act,
6 which establish whether, you know, the conditions, whether
7 it's a new miner, or an experienced miner, an annual
8 refresher and those things.

9 MS. WESDOCK: Okay.

10 MR. CHAMBERLAIN: And beyond that. I mean, we're
11 meeting the requirements of the Act.

12 MS. WESDOCK: Okay.

13 MR. CHAMBERLAIN: It would be whatever the final
14 rule that is established, whatever training may be required
15 with that should and must be a part of that ongoing training
16 that we're doing anyway and not be an additional burden on
17 top of that as far as time and additional requirements.

18 MS. WESDOCK: Thank you.

19 MR. TOMB: Could it be fit into the 48, Part 48
20 training, I mean, what you do in the 40 hours?

21 MR. CHAMBERLAIN: Again, until we know what the
22 final rule is it's difficult to say that, but I'm going to
23 assume that it can because we do that for every other health

1 standard that we have. All of the other -- and many other
2 things, of course, are covered by health standards, and that
3 fits in Part 48 training that's required, and I'm certain
4 that this would also.

5 MR. HANEY: Why do you think it would be necessary
6 to apply exhaust filters to all of your equipment?

7 MR. CHAMBERLAIN: To be honest with you, I have no
8 idea what I would have to do to all my equipment until I can
9 measure it. However, that was one of the options that was
10 provided by MSHA as a proposal. If I had to install those,
11 that's what it would take. I don't know what I'll have to
12 install until I can measure and see what levels I'm at.

13 MR. HANEY: When we were -- when I was at your
14 mine, oh, maybe a year and a half ago, we noticed some
15 things in ventilation, like the exhaust tubing or the
16 blowing tubing down into the stopes had been turned and
17 placed upwind of the diesel exhaust, then that wouldn't have
18 gotten taken down into your stopes.

19 Have any of those changes been made?

20 MR. CHAMBERLAIN: There's been numerous changes
21 made to our ventilation since you were out there, and
22 significant improvements in that area. Whether that would
23 help us meet the requirement, again, I don't know because I

1 can't measure it, but we have continued to make great
2 efforts in trying to provide adequate ventilation.

3 MR. TOMB: Any other questions?

4 (No response.)

5 MR. TOMB: Okay, thank you very much,
6 Mr. Chamberlain.

7 MR. CHAMBERLAIN: Thank you.

8 MR. TOMB: Mr. Chamberlain, are you going to
9 supply the slides, a copy of the slides to us?

10 MR. CHAMBERLAIN: Yes, we will.

11 MR. TOMB: You will. Okay, thank you.

12 Our next presenters are from -- if I have my list
13 correct here -- Newmont Coal Mine. Okay, Mike Mauser.

14 MR. LEAVITT: Wes, my name is Wes.

15 MR. TOMB: And you're Wes Leavitt.

16 MR. LEAVITT: Yes.

17 MR. TOMB: Okay.

18 MR. LEAVITT: Let's see if I'm adequately wired
19 here.

20 MR. TOMB: Just sing a little bit and we'll tell
21 you whether --

22 MR. LEAVITT: I don't think you want.

23 (Laughter.)

1 MR. LEAVITT: Mr. Chairman, members of the panel,
2 I appreciate being given the opportunity to present
3 testimony regarding the proposed rule for controlling diesel
4 particulate matter in underground metal/nonmetal mines.

5 My name is Wes Leavitt, and I am an Industrial
6 Hygienist employed by Newmont Gold Company in Carlin,
7 Nevada. Newmont currently operates three underground mines:
8 the Carlin Mine, the Deep Star Mine, and the Deep Post Mine.
9 We at Newmont are very troubled with these proposed
10 regulations based on a number of factors, which include:

11 Current lack of consistent scientific data
12 supporting evidence of risk; possibility of creating other
13 hazards while trying to reduce DPM; lack of an adequate
14 analytical testing method for diesel particulate matter;
15 sample collection method proposed will not accurately
16 represent exposures to miners; MSHA's economic and
17 technologic feasibility study is vastly understated; and the
18 concern that an enforcement strategy would improperly lead
19 to mine closures.

20 A rush to regulate could lead to a loss of jobs in
21 mining and mining-related industries without improving the
22 health and safety of those miners still working in it.

23 Current lack of consistent scientific data

1 supporting evidence of risk: The fact that several other
2 federal regulatory agencies have found that the current
3 scientific data does not support evidence of risk due to
4 exposure to diesel particulate matter says volumes about
5 whether or not the existing data supports MSHA's contention
6 of occupational lifetime exposure risk. Further evidence
7 that the existing scientific data does not support evidence
8 of risk can be found in the multimillion dollar study being
9 conducted by NIOSH and NCI. This study will help to
10 determine if there is indeed a risk due to exposure to
11 diesel particulate matter.

12 The scientific data used by MSHA has many
13 different problems associated with it. Some of the specific
14 problems are as follows:

15 One study showed prolonged exposures to diesel
16 emissions produced tumors in the lungs of rats but not
17 hamsters or mice. This suggests that the risk associated
18 with DPM is species specific, and may not apply to humans.

19 It has been well documented that smoking causes
20 lung tumors. Yet the studies cited by MSHA in its preamble
21 indicate that smokers within the study were not accurately
22 accounted for, and therefore the results of those studies is
23 highly suspect due to this bias. Any increased risk in the

1 study could have been due to smoking, not DPM.

2 Possibility of creating other hazards while
3 attempting to reduce DPM: If we are required to increase
4 ventilation in an attempt to lower DPM levels, we will also
5 increase drying of roadways and therefore increase silica
6 exposures. If this takes place, we will also need to
7 increase watering of roadways, which will in turn increase
8 the safety hazards such as runaway trucks on slippery
9 declines. This particular problem poses an immediate and
10 significant higher risk to miners safety.

11 MSHA has not analyzed these risks and compared
12 them to those associated with DPM.

13 In addition to these concerns, there is also the
14 potential for additional air slacking within the mine due to
15 drying of the surrounding rock. When the clay materials
16 present in our ore become excessively dry, they become
17 unstable, causing ground control issues. Once again, MSHA
18 has not analyzed these risks and compared them to those
19 associated with DPM and I believe rushing to regulate could
20 actually reduce the health and safety of miners.

21 Lack of an accurate analytical testing method for
22 diesel particulate matter: MSHA states in the preamble for
23 a method to be used for compliance purposes, it must be able

1 to distinguish DPM from other particles present in the
2 various mines. The Nevada Mining Association study clearly
3 showed the analytical method does not distinguish DPM from
4 other carbon or carbon compounds. Many of these carbon
5 compounds are commonly found in the air in areas where
6 miners normally work or travel. The Nevada Mining
7 Association study demonstrated there were a numbers of non-
8 diesel particles, which would be reported as DPM using the
9 proposed analytical method. Cigarette smoke, oil mist, as
10 well as the water and ore rock located within the mines
11 participating in the study all were shown to interfere with
12 the accuracy of the method.

13 MSHA does not believe that either oil mist or
14 cigarette smoke in underground metal or nonmetal mines would
15 pose a problem in using the method. Once again, clearly
16 this simply not the case as both do interfere with the
17 analytical method.

18 MSHA further states, operators can simply require
19 no smoking in the mine while sampling is being done. First,
20 if most smokers could quite, I believe they would, yet there
21 is still a lot of smokers out there.

22 Secondly, I'm not sure MSHA's economic study did
23 not address -- or I am sure MSHA's economic study did not

1 address the police force needed to undertake such a
2 compliance task during any sampling. Miners working gaseous
3 mines continue to bring smoking materials into these mines
4 knowing full well the potential for disaster, but when we
5 require no smoking during sampling, will they stop? This is
6 simply not realistic.

7 Regarding oil mist, MSHA assumes that when
8 operators implement the proposal's maintenance requirement
9 this will minimize any remaining potential for such
10 interference. In-line oilers for pneumatic drills are major
11 sources for oil mist in the mine which are not addressed by
12 the proposed maintenance requirements. Therefore, oil mist
13 will continue to be a problem with getting accurate results
14 using this analytical method.

15 Mine operators are not able to control the makeup
16 of the material they are mining. They must mine where the
17 ore is located. These airborne carbon and carbon compounds
18 were shown via the Nevada Mining Association study to
19 contribute significant amounts of reported DPM, often many
20 times above both proposed levels, without any diesel
21 particulate matter being present. Because of this problem,
22 the collection method is not feasible and will not represent
23 a miner's exposure to DPM.

1 MSHA's use of the NIOSH 5040 analytical method
2 does not meet the requirements they described in the
3 preamble of these proposed rules and for that reason alone
4 the promulgation of these rules should be stopped.

5 Sample collection method proposed will not
6 accurately represent exposure to miners. The proposed
7 sample collection method, area samples in areas of the mine
8 where miners normally work or travel, will only serve to
9 further compound the errors with the analytical method
10 previously identified.

11 Consistent with MSHA's studies, the Nevada Mining
12 Association study convincingly showed a high variability of
13 the reported DPM results for samples taken within feet of
14 each other in the mine. In addition, personal air samples
15 are the only way to determine the actual exposure of miners
16 as evidenced by good industrial hygiene practices, which
17 even MSHA adopts. Simply stated, a single area sample does
18 not accurately represent the diesel particulate matter a
19 miner is being exposed to.

20 MSHA's economic and technologic feasibility study
21 vastly understated. MSHA's economic and technological
22 study, such as the one done for purposes of this regulation,
23 is really a guess, and in our opinion, that is vastly

1 underestimated. However, with no current technology
2 available for the size of equipment that we are using, we
3 are going to be asked to conduct experiments in high
4 technology in an attempt to lower DPM levels.

5 With the price of gold dropping nearly \$120 per
6 ounce since 1994, the depressed gold market has forced many
7 operators into dealing with downsizing. Despite being a
8 leader in gold production, Newmont alone has experienced a
9 reduction in force of nearly 1,000 employees in its Carlin,
10 Valmy, and Mesquite mine sites in the past two years. This
11 reduction in force can be directly related to falling gold
12 prices. A technology forcing regulations such as this one
13 will inevitably result in mine closures.

14 Concern that enforcement strategy will improperly
15 lead to mine closures. Assuming none of the problems
16 discussed earlier existed, MSHA samples and determines of
17 violation of the standard occurred. The mine operator then
18 must determine which pieces of equipment -- diesel-powered,
19 its diesel-powered fleet is responsible for creating the
20 excess diesel particulate matter. One must remember there
21 is no direct method for determining DPM in engine exhaust,
22 so this would be a very difficult task.

23 In addition, ventilation rates must also be

1 investigated as problems with the ventilation system might
2 be contributing to the problem. Meanwhile MSHA does not
3 allow for the use of personal protective equipment, as
4 suggested in its own DPM toolbox. So what does the operator
5 do with its diesel equipment fleet?

6 Past experience with inspectors leads me to
7 believe at least some inspectors might suggest shutting it
8 down. The proposed rule actually gives anyone the authority
9 to tag-out equipment they think might be exhausting excess
10 DPM. The fact is it would be difficult to determine with
11 available testing equipment which equipment is emitting
12 excess DPM because there is no direct testing method for
13 DPM.

14 The rules will allow for disgruntled employees and
15 overzealous inspectors to subject mine operators to
16 unwarranted and expensive down times. These kind of
17 problems are not farfetched, the sky-is-falling type
18 rhetoric. Rather they are problems both MSHA and mine
19 operators alike must deal with on a regular basis such as
20 unfounded complaint investigations.

21 All these things have economic impact on the
22 industry and some mines will be forced into closure because
23 they are no longer profitable. Not having a job has a

1 negative and very large impact on miners' health and safety.

2

3 Because it is not supported by sound science
4 demonstrating health effects, and is it technologically and
5 economically feasible, the proposed rule should be
6 withdrawn.

7 I'd like to introduce Mike Mauser. He's a
8 mechanical engineer with our company, and he will offer
9 supplemental comments.

10 MR. TOMB: Okay. Before Mike starts, maybe we
11 have some questions.

12 MR. FORD: You talk about, on page 5, the
13 sentence, "A technology forcing regulation such as this one
14 will inevitably result in mine closures." And then on page
15 6 at the bottom, "All these things have economic impact on
16 the industry and some mines will be forced into closure
17 because they are no longer profitable."

18 Can you supply us with the information that you
19 have concerning the mines that are going to close?

20 MR. LEAVITT: I can -- I could supply you with
21 some information on the costs that may be associated as far
22 as filters and that sort of thing, the technology that's not
23 available currently for the size and type of equipment that

1 we are using, and there are some estimates from vendors of
2 what they may charge.

3 But Mike may be able to expand on this. He
4 actually contacted some of the vendors, and they weren't
5 able to give us an actual quote on a price for our
6 equipment. In other words, we could not just call them up
7 and order one. They would have to make it, and it's going
8 to be very expensive.

9 MR. FORD: Okay, but I'm basically rather getting
10 at the -- instead of getting at the actual prices put on
11 after treatment devices on any particular machine, just the
12 information that it seems like -- it's being suggested that
13 mines will close down. I'm just wondering if you have any
14 information or knowledge of what mines would close down.

15 MR. TOMB: You're asking for economic data?

16 MR. FORD: I'm looking for any data that supports
17 the sentences that mines will be forced into closure.

18 MR. LEAVITT: What I'm trying to say there is
19 that, in conjunction with the depressed gold market that we
20 are currently experiencing and the economic burden that this
21 standard would also add to that, I can't -- I can't supply
22 you with another mine's margin of profit, if that's what
23 you're asking for.

1 If you're asking for our mine's margin of profit,
2 I may be able to submit that with our written comments.

3 MR. TOMB: I think that's what you're looking for,
4 right?

5 MR. FORD: Well, basically I'm just looking for a
6 list of those mines that would be forced to close down.

7 MR. TOMB: Well, he can only address his three
8 mines.

9 MR. FORD: Right, and if he has any information at
10 all for his mines or any others, we would like to see that.
11 That's all I have.

12 MR. LEAVITT: Okay.

13 MR. TOMB: You understand he's looking for some
14 supportive data that says that your margin of profit is this
15 and you're going to have to put this amount of money into it
16 over a five-year period or a 10-year period, and it's going
17 to cause an economic hardship.

18 MR. LEAVITT: Not only that, but if we -- if we
19 perhaps cannot even comply with the standard, then obviously
20 what alternatives are there?

21 MR. TOMB: Okay.

22 MR. HANEY: You mentioned that there is no way of
23 telling which engines would be the dirtiest ones.

1 MR. LEAVITT: Which engines would be?

2 MR. HANEY: Which engines would be the ones that
3 are creating the excess diesel particulate matter.

4 MR. LEAVITT: Yes.

5 MR. TOMB: Why wouldn't you just look at your
6 particulate index from that engine and just make that
7 determination from the particulate index?

8 MR. LEAVITT: Well, what I was referring to there
9 is if -- say if a piece of equipment was in an operator's
10 mine malfunctioning or it was emitting more diesel
11 particulate than it was yesterday when he was operating it,
12 and that's what he says, but how do we quantify that? How
13 do we tell? There is no direct exhaust measurement for DPM.
14 You can measure the gasses, but you can't measure the DPM
15 with a direct reading instrument.

16 MR. SASEEN: Just to kind of carry on from Mr.
17 Haney's comments, first, though, I think, you know, to
18 clarify it, I think I know what you're talking about with no
19 direct method for measuring DPM, that obviously, if you're
20 in a mine and the machine, but, you know, we do as engine
21 manufacturers and any test lab measures diesel particulates
22 very exactly and engine test labs could measure it very
23 precisely diesel particulate matter.

1 But I know, I think you're coming from in-mine vehicle
2 types.

3 But to kind of follow what Bob talked about, you
4 know, from one day to another there was a NIOSH study that
5 was done for MSHA for the coal side about the tune of diesel
6 engines, and by doing a repeatable load test you can tell
7 tune of engines from day to day, mostly by looking at carbon
8 monoxides. So there are methods out there to judge, you
9 know, how the engine's progressing. And I think, you know,
10 from what you're saying here, I think some of those things
11 could be used for your own evaluation of your fleet.

12 MR. KOGUT: Mr. Leavitt, you state that several
13 other federal regulatory agencies have found that the
14 current scientific data does not support evidence of risk
15 due to exposure of diesel particulate matter.

16 Could you specify what federal agencies have so
17 stated and where they have made such findings?

18 MR. LEAVITT: That, I believe we had some part of
19 this discussion a little bit earlier, but that was referring
20 to the EPA and OSHA being -- not taking any regulatory
21 stance on that.

22 MR. FORD: Well, then that involved some inference
23 on your part that by not taking regulatory action against

1 diesel particulates, that they have found that there is no
2 current risk, so you're drawing -- you're drawing an
3 inference. Is that what you're doing? You're drawing an
4 inference from the fact that they have not taken regulatory
5 action specifically against -- on DPM to saying that they've
6 found that there is no risk from exposure?

7 MR. LEAVITT: Essentially.

8 MR. TOMB: Any other questions?

9 (No response.)

10 MR. TOMB: Okay. Thank you.

11 MR. MAUSER: Mr. Chairman and members of the
12 panel --

13 MR. TOMB: Do you want to give your name?

14 MR. MAUSER: I do.

15 MR. TOMB: Oh, I'm sorry. I didn't hear you.
16 Okay. Okay.

17 MR. MAUSER: We can do it either way.

18 MR. TOMB: Okay, no, go ahead.

19 MR. MAUSER: I appreciate this opportunity to
20 comment on the proposed standard for controlling diesel
21 particulate levels in underground metal/nonmetal mines.

22 My name is Mike, M-I-K-E, Mauser, M-A-U-S-E-R.

23 MR. TOMB: Okay.

1 MR. MAUSER: My credentials include a Bachelor's
2 Degree in chemical engineering, a Master's in environmental
3 engineering, and a doctorate in mechanical engineering. I
4 am a mechanical engineer for underground maintenance at
5 Newmont Gold Company at Carlin, Nevada. Our department is
6 responsible for the purchase recommendations and maintenance
7 of all the underground diesel equipment at our three
8 underground mines: Carlin, Deep Star, and Deep Post.

9 There is a definite financial advantage to a
10 company to promote safety, but more importantly, underground
11 miners live in small communities and are a small society
12 within themselves. We get to know each other both at work
13 and outside of work over the years and in different jobs.
14 And this leads to a strong personal motivation, aside from
15 company and MSHA rules and regulations, to not see anyone
16 hurt. This attitude is the foundation for maintaining a
17 safe environment. And this attitude can be the foundation
18 for doing something meaningful about reducing diesel
19 emissions.

20 Newmont has, in fact, been addressing diesel
21 emissions for years; we burn .05 percent sulfur fuel. We
22 have retrofitted equipment with catalytic mufflers and we
23 buy electronically-controlled engines. When the proposed

1 regulations came out last October, I was asked to see what
2 else we could do about reducing diesel levels.

3 The first thing I did of course was to start to
4 read the proposed regulations. I also called sales reps for
5 our equipment and the catalytic converts we use. I searched
6 the internet and had our librarian obtain copies of articles
7 on diesel exhaust. I spoke with the authors and other
8 researchers. I met with our health and safety personnel and
9 met with people from other mines. I participated in
10 initiating and coordinating testing. And I finally finished
11 reading the proposed rule. Through all this my focus was
12 not on whether we should do anything but on what was
13 feasible and what would be the best way to achieve results.

14 One MSHA researcher and author I spoke with
15 suggested a combined approach: decrease emission, increase
16 ventilation, and use enclosed cabs. He was very helpful
17 about technical issues but when I brought up cost he said
18 something like "You people are always saying you can't
19 afford it," and I dropped that topic. But I felt a bit
20 stung and defensive about his comment. I certainly have
21 never heard any managers at Newmont automatically dismiss
22 something with a possibility of meaningful health and safety
23 benefits. As I mentioned earlier, we voluntarily burn low

1 sulfur fuel paying a premium of over \$30,000 a year.

2 However, cost is a reality and when a cost is too
3 high it isn't possible to pay it and continue to mine.
4 Furthermore, if there is reason to think something may cost
5 too much we cannot plan to mine. After doing all this
6 reading and calling, I had to tell our management that we
7 would not be able to meet the proposed diesel particulate
8 levels with existing off-the-shelf technology. We would
9 need to either make significant fundamental and potentially
10 cost prohibitive changes in the way we mine, or we would
11 need to buy future generations of particulate traps at a
12 purchase and operating cost that could only be guessed at
13 and with reliability and performance that could only be
14 hoped for. I added that there were, however, things we
15 could start to do now and I was given an immediate go ahead.

16 It took those of us working on sampling mine air
17 only a few months to collect far more data in this area than
18 MSHA had used as a basis for the proposed regulations. It
19 will take those of us working on equipment a little longer,
20 but I am confident that we will soon be in a similar
21 position.

22 We have initiated emissions testing under load, we
23 will be retrofitting filters, and we are hosting research

1 funded by the Health Effects Institute at our Carlin Mine.
2 Unfortunately, we do not have results at this time. When we
3 do, we will be in a much better position to make meaningful
4 contributions toward the effort of reducing diesel
5 particulates, and we hope that we can then work with MSHA to
6 address problems we see with the proposed regulation while
7 focusing on the goal of improving conditions underground.
8 We are motivated both personally and economically to do this
9 aside from MSHA regulations.

10 As I mentioned earlier, I read the entire text of
11 the proposed regulations, and I read it with the intent of
12 finding out how we might -- how it might help to reduce
13 diesel particulate levels. But I was of course alert to how
14 the proposed regulations would unnecessarily divert
15 attention and resources from other important issues or add
16 burdens without doing anything meaningful toward reducing
17 these levels. Here are some specific comments:

18 Idling of equipment: Paragraph 57.5065(c) states,
19 "Idling of mobile diesel-powered equipment in underground
20 areas is prohibited except as required for normal mining
21 operation."

22 Since, and I quote from 30 CFR Part 57II,
23 Supplementary Information Answer No. 24, page 58120, "MSHA

1 recognizes that to administer this provision in a common
2 sense manner may require the provision of examples to both
3 the MSHA inspectors and to the mining community." I suggest
4 eliminating this requirement.

5 I understand that MSHA's intent is to achieve the
6 lowest possible DP levels, but the miners will be aware of
7 the potential health concerns so they will be able to judge
8 what constitutes unnecessary idling. The mine operator also
9 will presumably have a policy in idling to help meet any DP
10 standards. There is no need for an MSHA requirement
11 specifically about idling, particularly as it will
12 admittedly be a potential source of future dispute.

13 Tagging equipment: Paragraph 57.5066(b)(1)
14 states, "A mine operator shall....require each miner
15 operating diesel powered equipment...to affix a visible and
16 dated tag to such equipment any time the miner notes any
17 evidence that the equipment may require maintenance.,.."

18 We are concerned that this requirement may result
19 in the operator or an individual miner receiving an MSHA
20 violation for not tagging equipment that an MSHA inspector
21 thinks should be tagged. We do not believe there is any
22 need for this requirement. It is in our own best interest
23 to maintain equipment at peak performance and we are better

1 able than MSHA to determine how we can best accomplish this.
2 It is possible that a mine operator may elect to adopt a
3 policy whereby a miner is required to tag suspect equipment,
4 although we already have inspection systems in place to
5 ensure all perceived problems are promptly reported and
6 dealt with and we presume other operators do also.

7 Recordkeeping on mechanic skills: Paragraph
8 57.5066(c) states, "An operaTOR shall retain appropriate
9 evidence of the competence of any person to perform specific
10 maintenance tasks..."

11 We ensure our mechanics and miners are
12 appropriately trained as a matter of our own self interest.
13 Our equipment represents a very large investment and keeping
14 it properly maintained is critically important to
15 production. A recordkeeping requirement for mechanics'
16 skills is an unnecessary burden on the operator. Also, if
17 the intent is to ensure proper maintenance, it needs to be
18 recognized that proof of training does not ensure proof that
19 the job was done right. In the final analysis, proof that
20 the job was done right is reflected in meeting applicable
21 standards.

22 Decreasing emissions: I doubt we will be able to
23 meet the proposed standards by purchasing new engines or

1 retrofitting existing engines during rebuilds. Currently
2 many of our engines are electronically controlled and
3 equipped with catalytic converters. Adding particulate
4 filters is not a realistic option at this time.

5 The majority of our equipment is diesel powered
6 with sizes up to 335 horsepower for our 26-ton trucks, and
7 250 for our six-cubic yard loaders. Currently available and
8 proven ceramic traps are not applicable to these sizes of
9 engines for the duty cycles we have.

10 We do plan to install either ceramic trap or a Dry
11 Systems Technology's Dry System control, but both will be
12 experimental and costly. I anticipate difficulties in
13 assessing the performance under actual conditions with
14 anything we do. We are hoping that the research we are
15 hosting will help us in this regard, but I remain skeptical.

16 Increasing ventilation: We believe that trying to
17 meet the proposed standards by increasing ventilation rates
18 for mines which are already in production may not be
19 feasible. Even if additional fans and ventilation shafts
20 could be economically justified compared to closing the
21 mine, we would require much more dust control, which raises
22 safety concerns. I believe we may be either increasing dust
23 or increasing a sliding danger on our existing steep haulage

1 declines to alleviate an unproven DP exposure danger.

2 Enclosed cabs: I do not believe adding enclosed
3 cabs is an acceptable option. As a diesel particulate
4 control strategy this would only work where the equipment
5 operator would need to be present and this would only be the
6 case in limited situations.

7 Unnecessary equipment down time: The proposed
8 sampling and analytical method will result in at least some
9 citations being written in areas where the actual DPM levels
10 do not warrant them. The proposed regulation does not given
11 operators any relief for elevated results caused by carbon
12 or carbon compounds other than DPM. MSHA will simply expect
13 improvements in areas such as equipment maintenance, after-
14 treatment control devices, ventilation, or reductions in the
15 amount of diesel equipment operating in the mine. The cost
16 of erroneous enforcement actions could be tremendous. Some
17 of these cost associated with these enforcement actions are
18 as follows:

19 Downing the fleet to try and determine which
20 pieces of equipment might be exhausting excess DPM -- very
21 difficult to accomplish since there is no direct method for
22 determining DPM levels in the exhaust of equipment.

23 Down time incurred while waiting for testing

1 results because there is no direct method of testing exhaust
2 systems for DPM.

3 Cost of installing, testing and maintaining after-
4 treatment control devices which won't necessarily reduce the
5 sampling results because the carbon and carbon compounds
6 aren't coming from the equipment.

7 Increases in ventilation rates which might
8 actually cause even higher sample results due to drying of
9 the air and rock, which could increase the non-diesel carbon
10 and carbon compounds in the air.

11 Cost of replacing engines while experimenting with
12 new untested after-treatment control devices.

13 No reliable testing methods for equipment:
14 Currently a seven-gas analyzer is used to determine engine
15 emissions. However, it does not measure DPM. There is no
16 standard method for measuring DPM and emissions will vary
17 with the condition.

18 One of the first things I wanted to do was in-mine
19 testing on selected equipment under actual conditions. I
20 proposed we operate a loader over a period of several hours
21 in an isolated section of the mine and try to measure actual
22 emissions. I had hoped that we might develop an easy
23 technique for evaluating the effectiveness of any measures

1 we might wish to use for reducing DPM. I suggested this to
2 management and there was no hesitation -- I got an immediate
3 go ahead.

4 So I pursued this idea further. I read the
5 reports and spoke with others who had done similar studies
6 while identifying potential test sites within one of our
7 mines. But I had to drop the idea for the time being when
8 it became evident that it would not be practical as a means
9 of evaluation. The data would be difficult and expensive to
10 collect and the precision low. The best we could do at this
11 time is to do weekly checks of carbon monoxide emissions on
12 equipment while briefly loading the torque converter.

13 Then we can guess at what the DPM emissions might
14 be when this equipment is operated in various ways in the
15 mine such as unloaded going downhill into exhausting air
16 when the engine will cool down rapidly, or uphill while
17 loaded and moving with the air when the engine will heat up.
18 But we cannot know how good our guesses are or whether that
19 expensive soot trap we are trying out actually works as
20 advertised.

21 I am hoping that we can either find a surrogate
22 for DPM or develop a method for making exhaust gas
23 measurements on equipment while it is in use. We are

1 pursuing both ideas at this time. We need to be able to
2 target our effort towards equipment that will result in the
3 biggest reduction for our investment in time, money and
4 effort.

5 No assurance we are doing the right thing:
6 Cleaner burning engines reported create less total mass of
7 DPM but more submicron particles, which could potentially be
8 more hazardous to miners health because they may be
9 deposited deep within the lung. When one considers the lack
10 of consistent existing scientific data regarding the hazards
11 associated with DPM exposure, is making changes which
12 potentially could have a negative impact on the hazards
13 really worth doing? Are we going to spend a lot of money,
14 effort and time only to reverse course after a few years?

15 Potential for unexpected impacts: When
16 regulations are technology forcing as these are, there is a
17 high potential for very expensive equipment damage. We must
18 meet the deadlines for meeting the standard or the ultimate
19 alternative is to shut down. This standard does not permit
20 the use of personal protective equipment or administrative
21 controls even while developing strategies for controlling
22 DPM, so we are forced to try different technologies without
23 knowing the consequences. This creates the potential for

1 very expensive equipment damage such as engine rebuilt or
2 replacement. One such incident occurred at one of our mines
3 when trying to reduce engine noise, which ultimately led to
4 replacement or rebuilding of five engines at a cost of
5 around \$100,000.

6 I have found Newmont's management to be concerned
7 and proactive about health and safety. The people employed
8 at Newmont are considered the single most valuable resource
9 we have. I believe there are problems with the regulations
10 as currently drafted, but I think these can be cooperatively
11 addressed.

12 MR. TOMB: Thank you.

13 MS. WESDOCK: I have a question.

14 MR. TOMB: Okay, questions? Sandra.

15 MS. WESDOCK: The research that you're hosting
16 that is funded by HEI, when is -- when is it going to be
17 completed? Do you know?

18 MR. MAUSER: They've been delayed on starting.
19 They start next month, June.

20 MS. WESDOCK: Um-hmm.

21 MR. MAUSER: And we should be getting preliminary
22 results from that time on, but the complete report probably
23 won't be done for a year after that, and this is done by the

1 Desert Research Institute in Nevada.

2 MR. TOMB: What's the testing for?

3 MR. MAUSER: They are testing to come up with a
4 chemical signature for diesel particulates. That's one of
5 the objectives of the study. And I'm hoping that when they
6 --

7 MR. TOMB: Within the environment?

8 MR. MAUSER: In the mine itself and on our
9 equipment. They have an apparatus they have built that will
10 do dilution of exhaust gas directly from a piece of
11 equipment in a controlled fashion, and then they will sample
12 the diluted gas, you know, after it's been diluted by a
13 certain ratio, and do a chemical signature, a full spectrum
14 analysis on that. And they are hoping to be able to,
15 perhaps even be able to identify -- I mean, if everything
16 just works like magic, I suppose, be able to go into a mine
17 and say, okay, it's this piece of equipment that is the
18 problem in this location, because you have a chemical
19 signature from a different constituency in the rust.

20 MR. TOMB: If your management told you to control
21 diesel particulates at the applicable -- to the proposed
22 levels in the --

23 MR. MAUSER: One-sixty micrograms per cubic meter,

1 yes.

2 MR. TOMB: Right. What would you do?

3 MR. MAUSER: Well, I was essentially --

4 MR. TOMB: Well, they told you to do it. I mean,
5 you have unlimited resources, go do it. What would you do?

6 MR. MAUSER: Well, like I said, I'd like to target
7 the equipment that would give me the most return for the
8 investment, and so I would be doing the research I'm doing
9 now, and I would start a program that we have started where
10 we do weekly testing for our CO, so we keep our fleet up as
11 best we can. And I don't think I'd be able to do it as the
12 regulations are written now because of the problems we have
13 with the testing itself.

14 I mean, you know, I've used this spreadsheet
15 you've developed for coming up with the average. You know,
16 it's a nice idea, but what it does is it gives you a
17 particulate loading for the mine as a whole, and I think a
18 lot of our problem is going to be things like we have to
19 control traffic in the mine itself at certain headings. We
20 have to look at these issues, and coupled with the problems
21 with dust and oil mist, et cetera, we can still get hit with
22 these violations. So I mean, I never felt that I could
23 guarantee management that I could keep us from -- violation

1 free, although, you know, there was a possibility with
2 tripling our ventilation rates and --

3 MR. TOMB: Can you do that?

4 MR. MAUSER: I don't think it's feasible at this
5 point. The problem as I see it is if I were to start out,
6 were to work with a mine that's just being developed, we
7 might put more ventilation shafts in as a matter of course
8 for our development, or we might have lower grades so we
9 don't have to worry about what we mentioned before with the
10 sliding hazard where we have to water the roads. I mean,
11 we've got places where we're got a pretty good wind going
12 through our drifts now, and once you think about tripling
13 that and even --

14 MR. TOMB: Does it go to the work areas?

15 MR. MAUSER: Well, see, that's another issue, is
16 that we reventilate. I mean, we don't -- we don't ventilate
17 just the face and its exhausted.

18 MR. KOGUT: Could you describe a little bit more,
19 in a little bit more detail the data that you've collected -
20 -

21 MR. MAUSER: No.

22 MR. FORD: -- on DPM?

23 MR. MAUSER: Oh, throughout the mine?

1 MR. KOGUT: The data that you're referring to here
2 you said in the last -- you said that after the proposal was
3 put out, that you've --

4 MR. MAUSER: No, I've made some real rough
5 calculations. I assumed .1 grams per cubic --

6 MR. KOGUT: No, I'm talking about -- I thought you
7 were referring to -- well, what I'm referring to is on page
8 2 of your testimony. You said, "It took those of us working
9 on sampling mine air only a few months to collect far more
10 data in this area that MSHA had used as a basis for the
11 regulation."

12 I assume you were talking about --

13 MR. MAUSER: I'm talking about the NIOSH 5040
14 samples that we've collected, and I was in on the early
15 stages of setting up the program. I know we had literally
16 hundreds of samples. I think Wes would be better able to
17 address that.

18 MR. KOGUT: So you're talking about the samples
19 that you've collected in conjunction with the NIOSH/NCI
20 study?

21 MR. MAUSER: No, the samples we collected once
22 these proposed rules were published. We immediately started
23 sampling in our mine and coordinated with other mines to

1 collect data, and just see how bad it was --

2 MR. KOGUT: Right.

3 MR. MAUSER: -- and how this method worked.

4 MR. KOGUT: Okay, that's what I was asking about.

5 So are you going to be providing us with those data, or can
6 you describe the results a little bit more than you have
7 here?

8 MR. MAUSER: I couldn't any more than has already
9 been done here today.

10 MR. KOGUT: Okay.

11 MR. MAUSER: No.

12 MR. KOGUT: Will you provide us with the data?

13 MR. MAUSER: I think that would be --

14 MR. LEAVITT: We could respond to some degree in
15 our written comments. It was part of the Nevada Mining
16 Association samples that were already presented today. Our
17 data is included.

18 MR. KOGUT: Oh, so it's a subset of the data --

19 MR. MAUSER: Yeah.

20 MR. KOGUT: -- that were presented this morning?

21 MR. MAUSER: Yeah.

22 MR. TOMB: Okay. Any other questions?

23 (No response.)

1 MR. TOMB: Okay, thank you very much.

2 MR. MAUSER: Thank you.

3 MR. TOMB: Appreciate you coming and making your
4 presentation.

5 Our next presenters will be from Barrick
6 Goldstrike Mines Incorporated, Mr. Sheffield.

7 MR. SHEFFIELD: Good afternoon, Mr. Chairman,
8 members of the panel. My name is David Sheffield,
9 Superintendent of Safety and Health Services for Barrick
10 Goldstrike Mines Inc. Also, for the record I am chairman of
11 the Safety and Health Committee for the Nevada Mining
12 Association.

13 Barrick is the largest gold producer in the State
14 of Nevada, operating both surface and underground mines,
15 with over 1700 employees. At all of our sites operating
16 excellence includes a strong sense of responsibility to
17 local communities, the environment, and the health and
18 safety of our employees.

19 An effective safety and health program protects
20 our employees, controls costs and increases productivity.
21 More importantly, safety and health are fundamental values
22 at Barrick because it is the right thing to do.

23 We share the agency's goal of protecting our

1 company's most precious resource, the underground metal and
2 nonmetal miner. Yet we find ourselves questioning the
3 agency's approach to the control of diesel particulate
4 matter and its conclusions based on incomplete and
5 unsubstantiated data. As a grass roots stakeholder in the
6 mining community, it pains us that an agency of the federal
7 government would promulgate a proposed rule without first
8 including in the developmental process the very industry for
9 whom it claims to provide assistance and oversight.

10 Accepted organizational theory teaches us the best
11 solutions are always created when everybody has been invited
12 to the table for a common purpose.

13 We do not live in the dawn of the industrial era
14 with irresponsible corporations, nor can we stand idly by
15 while a minority faction within the mining community
16 attempts to dictate the form and content of this national
17 debate regarding diesel particulate matter issues.

18 The very government we support through service and
19 our tax dollars, including the Mine Safety and Health
20 Administration, is a government of the people, by the
21 people, for the people. So therefore how can the Mine
22 Safety and Health Administration claim that the agency
23 unequivocally serves all people in mining, the mining

1 industry, the mining support industries, and the
2 manufacturers with all their associated employees, have not
3 been involved from the beginning in this regulatory process.

4 Had these entities been involved from the
5 beginning, we doubt that the irreconcilable flaws with the
6 proposed rule would have occurred.

7 The mining industry provided one of the highest
8 standards of living for its employees and their families in
9 the United States. We are an industry that contributes
10 favorably to the Gross National Product, and we are an
11 industry that possesses positive net exports. We are the
12 raw materials and backbone of our national defense, our
13 telecommunications, and our global superpower status, not to
14 mention a standard of living unsurpassed in the world's
15 history.

16 If you cripple our industry with premature,
17 unsubstantiated, irresponsible legislation, you will cripple
18 our nation.

19 Barrick has already submitted to MSHA a written
20 comment dated April 30th of this year on the proposed rule,
21 and we plan on filing a final comment by the close of the
22 record on July 26th. Barrick appreciates this opportunity
23 to appear before you today, to communicate to you major

1 concerns with several very serious flaws and deficiencies in
2 the proposed rule.

3 For the record, let me state that Barrick fully
4 supports the message and testimony of the National Mining
5 Association, the Nevada Mining Association, and the
6 individual grass roots stakeholders, that is, the mining
7 companies who have testified before and after me, and at the
8 subsequent hearings to come.

9 Specifically, we believe the proposed rule is a
10 premature rush to regulation. As MSHA has substantially
11 acknowledged in its preamble, the available evidence on the
12 possible carcinogenic and non-carcinogenic health effects of
13 exposure to diesel particulate matter is grossly deficient
14 and does not support the propose standards.

15 This deficiency is especially troubling with
16 respect to establishing any reliable linkage of adverse
17 health effects to any particular exposure level and requires
18 a more careful evaluation of an appropriate standard.

19 In its preamble to the proposed rule, MSHA has
20 frequently cited to the Supreme Court's Benzene decision for
21 the proposition that MSHA may proceed in the absence of
22 absolute scientific certainty as to a significant risk of
23 material health impairment. MSHA fails, however, to

1 recognize that the Benzene decision struck down OSHA's
2 Benzene regulation in part because it was not supported by
3 appropriate findings of exposure-based risk -- a flaw shared
4 with the proposed diesel particulate matter rule.

5 We fear that the agency is rushing to regulation
6 with this standard that is not supported by the agency's own
7 record. In the Benzene decision, the Supreme Court
8 emphasized inadequacies in OSHA's findings concerning a
9 "dose response correlation," a dose response correlation
10 between adverse health effects and any realistic
11 occupational exposure level.

12 Based on this precedent, we recommend that MSHA
13 proceed in a technically supportable manner, especially in
14 view of the fact, as noted by the agency, that NIOSH and the
15 National Cancer Institute are presently collaborating on
16 what is expected to be a more definitive study about the
17 relationship between diesel particulate matter and disease
18 outcomes than is presently available. Hopefully this study
19 will be designed to avoid some of the structural flaws in
20 existing studies purporting to show carcinogenic or other
21 disease associations with diesel particulate matter
22 exposure.

23 Second, we believe that the NIOSH 5040 method does

1 not adequately discriminate between diesel particulate
2 matter and other organically-based matter in samples
3 collected from exposure areas of our underground metal
4 mines. We have carbon-bearing rock in our underground mines
5 that are creating tremendous interferences with our
6 sampling. We have been unable in our NIOSH 5040 sampling to
7 screen out interferences from carbon-bearing rock, oil mist
8 and cigarette smoke through the use of cyclone pre-selective
9 sampling methods. These interferences render our results
10 completely unreliable as indicators of diesel particulate
11 matter.

12 As you know, similar problems with interferences
13 in underground coal mine sampling led MSHA to reject a PEL
14 approach in that mining sector. The same problem exists at
15 Barrick and other underground metal mines in Nevada, as
16 evidenced with earlier presentations.

17 In addition, we fail to discern in the preamble
18 MSHA's scientific basis for its asserted 80 percent ratio
19 between total carbon and diesel particulate matter. While
20 the NIOSH 5040 method performs its intended task of
21 capturing total carbon levels, it cannot differentiate
22 between total carbon and diesel particulate matter. In
23 fact, it appears quite useless for measuring actual

1 quantities of airborne diesel particulate matter that may be
2 present relative to other sources of airborne carbon, such
3 as from dust from our carbon-bearing rock.

4 In addition, the sampling methodology has not been
5 proven for this purpose.

6 Similarly, our preliminary information indicates
7 that existing laboratory sample determinations are
8 questionable. This troubles us in view of MSHA's prior
9 problems with reliable lab results.

10 In summary, we believe that there are no reliable
11 methods to test for diesel particulate matter in Nevada
12 underground metal mines.

13 Third, we find the cost estimates grossly
14 understated and the economic feasibility of the proposed
15 rule severely lacking in research and without adequate
16 foundation. As MSHA acknowledges under the relevant
17 provisions of the Mine Act, it must consider the feasibility
18 of its proposed rule both from technical and economic
19 perspectives.

20 MSHA's economic and technical feasibility
21 analyses, along with its projected cost estimates, were not
22 developed in collaboration with the mining industry. In
23 addition, the technical feasibility of appropriate after-

1 treatment control devices are not available on the market
2 for the types and sizes of equipment used in our underground
3 operations. This is due to a number of variables, including
4 variations in duty cycles, exhaust temperatures required for
5 filter regeneration, and inconsistencies in performance of
6 catalysts.

7 Accordingly, we strongly urge from MSHA the
8 necessary time to explore and to continue development of
9 viable approaches similar to those suggested in MSHA's
10 toolbox instead of the agency rushing headlong with the
11 regulations with inaccurate, unworkable and infeasible
12 options.

13 Fourth, Barrick is highly concerned with several
14 of the proposed rule's specific provisions and will address
15 these areas more completely during our written comments
16 filed at the close of the record. In general, the proposed
17 rule is overcomplicated and duplicates very substantive
18 areas such as miner training, maintenance standards, and
19 recordkeeping.

20 Fifth and finally, Barrick endorses the Nevada
21 Mining Association's criticism of the agency's continued
22 downgrading of administrative controls and the use of
23 personal protective equipment in favor of considerably more

1 expensive, presently infeasible engineering controls.

2 Today's professional miners and mine operators
3 reflect the safety and health conscious attitude prevalent
4 in modern mining. Barrick believes that it makes more sense
5 to reduce potential safety and health risk with an effective
6 combination of engineering controls, administrative controls
7 and personal protective equipment.

8 As our track record demonstrates, Barrick
9 continuously involves our employees in finding viable
10 protective solutions, helping to lead the metal/nonmetal
11 mining industry in ensuring that we are on the cutting edges
12 of new technologies.

13 We recommend the Mine Safety and Health
14 Administration encourage flexible controlled approaches for
15 diesel particulate matter exposure and allow mine operators
16 to utilize every effective available means for the
17 protection of their employees, including administrative
18 controls and personal protective equipment.

19 The health and safety of employees cannot be
20 ensured merely by passing of some mandatory regulation.
21 Fundamentally the safety and health of employees are
22 dependent upon personal responsibility and an organization's
23 commitment to do that which is right.

1 It is the right thing for Barrick to provide
2 health, dental and vision benefits with all premiums paid to
3 our employees and their families. It is right for Barrick
4 to provide a 401(k) plan with matching funds, and additional
5 company-funded pension savings plan for our employees. It
6 is right for Barrick to spend 1.25 million dollars per year
7 for scholarships to college-age dependents of our employees.
8 It is right for Barrick to spend 1.4 million in our local
9 community per year where our employees and their families
10 live. And it is the right thing for Barrick to protect
11 their employees from demonstrated health risk and all
12 physical safety hazards.

13 If MSHA is truly concerned about the health and
14 safety of the miner, then Barrick invites MSHA and anyone
15 else willing to participate to the table to discuss this or
16 any other safety or health issue in a cooperative effort.
17 We respectfully suggest that MSHA does not possess a
18 monopoly on solutions to the diesel particulate matter issue
19 or a monopoly on the concern for miners' welfare. Barrick
20 will continue to do that which is right. We challenge MSHA
21 to do the same.

22 (Applause.)

23 MR. TOMB: Thank you for your presentation.

1 Wait, we may have some questions. Sandra? Jon?
2 Jim?

3 I'd like to ask one question.

4 MR. SHEFFIELD: Sure.

5 MR. TOMB: Do you have any data to support from
6 your mind -- support what the levels are in your mind, and
7 basically what you've done to clarify whether those levels
8 are confounded with other problems or not?

9 MR. SHEFFIELD: Yes, we do have data. We were
10 included in the Nevada Mining Association, compilation of
11 data that we presented this morning, and we're in that test
12 pool.

13 MR. TOMB: I'm specifically asking from your mind
14 do you have individual occupational measurements of the
15 people in those mines?

16 From the presentation I saw this morning, I didn't
17 see any regular occupational measurements as to what levels
18 people are exposed to, whether it's total carbon from all
19 contaminants, or total carbon from diesel, and I haven't
20 seen any of that data yet. I'm just wondering if you -- you
21 know, you seem to have taken a very proactive role in your
22 mind, and I'm just asking if you have that kind of
23 information available.

1 MR. SHEFFIELD: We have a very comprehensive
2 industrial hygiene program. We have three industrial
3 hygienists on staff; one for the test pool services and then
4 an overall director. And we continuously take sampling, not
5 just -- and we have the same problems everyone else has
6 mentioned today. We can't ascertain specifically any type
7 of reading directly of diesel particulate because of the
8 confounders, but we continuously monitor under the current
9 law for all types of potential hazards for our miners, and
10 we continuously do that across the spectrum. So this is
11 just one more item that -- you know, that we will put into
12 our --

13 MR. TOMB: Well, can you supply specific
14 information relative to the measurements that you have made?

15 MR. SHEFFIELD: I will do that. I'll supply you
16 an executive summary. But just like when MSHA comes out to
17 do sampling on whether it's mercury or dust or whatever, we
18 have a very extensive program. But, unfortunately, when we
19 go to conference and we show two years, three years, five
20 years worth of data and MSHA does one single sample, that's
21 not taken into consideration. And so under the law we're
22 not obligated to provide that data. I'll provide that data
23 on behalf of the DPM and in a mass group setting, but I

1 won't give you my individual data. No, sir.

2 MR. TOMB: Well, this is an opportunity for
3 cooperative effort where the committee could look at some
4 important data if you have it.

5 MR. SHEFFIELD: Well, before I've mentioned we're
6 ready to sit down and chat, but I'm not going to have a rule
7 thrown out first and then say, "Scramble and see what you
8 can do. Come forward first. You know, Mr. McAteer came out
9 to our site and he -- and mentioned technological advances
10 that we have. So if MSHA is serious, we are willing to sit
11 down, but we're not going to sit down on the down end, we
12 want to sit as an equal partnership. We don't want to sit
13 down where our hands are tied.

14 MR. TOMB: Okay. Thank you for your presentation.

15 MR. SHEFFIELD: You're welcome.

16 MR. TOMB: Our next presenter will be Homestake
17 Mining Company, Bruce Haber -- Huber. I'm sorry.

18 (Slide.)

19 MR. HUBER: My name is Bruce Huber. I'm employed
20 by Homestake Mining Company as the Director of Safety and
21 Health at the Homestake Mine in South Dakota. Also with me
22 today are Mr. John Mark, our Senior Ventilation Engineer,
23 and Mr. Mike McGivern, our Industrial Hygienist, who I'm

1 sure will be happy to answer any questions you may have
2 following my comments.

3 Mr. Chairman, members of the committee, thank you
4 for allowing us to be here today. We at Homestake agree
5 with many of the concerns voiced by our colleagues, and
6 while it is not our intention to reiterate everything you
7 have already heard, we would like to underscore a few
8 important points.

9 At the Homestake Mine we have collected a number
10 of carbon samples using the MSHA 5040 method.

11 (Slide.)

12 A problem was evident when total carbon was
13 detected in a sample collected in a crusher room with no
14 diesel source.

15 Jon, I must be shooting directly at you.

16 (Slide.)

17 This thermogram run on the initial sample
18 indicates 194 micrograms per cubic meter or meter tube of
19 total carbon. It's difficult to read on the screen, but all
20 of this carbon was organic. Realizing we had a problem
21 immediately, Mr. McGivern went to Appendix C of the NIOSH
22 5040 method, and we requested our lab reanalyze the sample
23 using the certification process. This process is supposed

1 to eliminate carbon in the sample from carbonate naturally
2 occurring in our rock.

3 As you can see, 50 percent of the organic carbon
4 was removed using their certification process. More
5 importantly, what remains, 50 percent of the original carbon
6 amount, a significant level, 87.5 micrograms that is not
7 diesel particulate matter and is not carbonate matter.

8 (Comment from the audience.)

9 MR. HUBER: So our question is what is the
10 remaining carbon. We simply do not know. We can conclude
11 that the NIOSH 5040 method does not accurately measure
12 diesel particulate matter with this interference in our
13 mine, gold mine.

14 (Slide.)

15 A couple of other points we'd like to underscore.

16 MR. TOMB: Could I ask a question on that, please,
17 if you don't mind?

18 MR. HUBER: Yes.

19 MR. TOMB: What type of sample was that, was it
20 particle, or submicron?

21 MR. MCGIVERN: It was an open-face.

22 MR. TOMB: Open-faced total, total sample.

23 MR. MCGIVERN: Right.

1 MR. HUBER: Should an accurate sampling method
2 become available, we agree with our colleagues and would
3 emphasize the point that MSHA's proposed area samples have
4 no relevance to miners' exposures. For example, loaders
5 currently being purchased by Homestake are equipped with
6 pressurized and filtered cabs. If MSHA were to use area
7 samples from outside the cab , true miners' exposure is not
8 measured.

9 (Slide.)

10 An area of diesel particulate filters: Using
11 these filters proved to be ineffective with several
12 applications, specifically, light-duty vehicles, equipment
13 with cooler running engines and equipment with light-duty
14 cycles.

15 (Slide.)

16 Finally, in the area of controls should the
17 sampling issue to be resolved and a TLV result, if
18 engineering controls fail to bring compliance, we believe
19 that respirators have been proven to be an effective -- to
20 be effective as a means of protecting the health of a miner,
21 and should be allowed as a method of compliance.

22 That's all I have, Mr. Chairman. Thank you.

23 MR. TOMB: Okay, thank you.

1 MR. MCGIVERN: Any questions?

2 MR. TOMB: We have a couple.

3 MR. MCGIVERN: A couple.

4 MR. TOMB: When you show data, we always like to
5 see it. So that's one thing, can you supply us a little bit
6 of information on the type of samples that were collected,
7 if you can give us the mass on the filter, if we can get
8 that. Maybe the sampling time like Mr. Kogut has asked for
9 before; just to supply us with some information.

10 Do you have any idea how many measurements you
11 made?

12 MR. MCGIVERN: Two.

13 MR. TOMB: Two? Okay. So we'd like to have that
14 information if you can --

15 MR. MCGIVERN: We can supply that. We have
16 written comments already explaining that data, but we can
17 supply you the actual lab data, sure.

18 MR. TOMB: I think the other thing is you said
19 your laboratory analyzed the samples or did you send them
20 out?

21 MR. MCGIVERN: Sent them out to DataChem.

22 MR. TOMB: You sent them out?

23 MR. MCGIVERN: Yes.

1 MR. TOMB: Okay. DataChem, okay.

2 MR. HANEY: A couple questions.

3 First of all, where you have on the right half of
4 your drawing where you have it marked "OC peaks," is that
5 supposed to be EC peaks, elemental carbon?

6 MR. MCGIVERN: It was all organic carbon that
7 showed up. We had no elemental carbon show up in the
8 crusher building.

9 MR. HANEY: Okay. Okay, and do you have any idea
10 what the concentration of dust in that building was?

11 MR. MCGIVERN: I don't. We had to run the sample
12 for quite some time just to get some loading on it
13 whatsoever, but we didn't go back and do another to try to
14 make some comparison.

15 MR. HANEY: Okay. You also said that you had
16 tested diesel particulate filters and that they were
17 ineffective on light-duty vehicles.

18 By "ineffective," do you mean that they didn't
19 work at all or was it just because they weren't reaching a
20 temperature --

21 MR. MCGIVERN: Plugging.

22 MR. HANEY: They were plugging.

23 MR. MCGIVERN: Plugging and not reaching

1 temperature.

2 MR. HANEY: Okay. So they didn't regenerate.

3 They worked, I guess they worked, but they plugged.

4 MR. MCGIVERN: For short periods of time, yes.

5 MR. HANEY: Okay. Okay, thank you.

6 MR. SASEEN: Just as a follow up, did you try a
7 system to head off-board regeneration?

8 MR. MCGIVERN: Say that again, George.

9 MR. SASEEN: Did you try any systems that had off-
10 board regeneration where you would take the filters off and
11 put them in an oven?

12 I mean, it's a common knowledge that with the
13 light duty you don't, you know, get the temperatures so you
14 can get systems that you can regenerate off-board or even
15 passive regeneration, like an oil burner. I just wondered
16 if you tried any of those systems --

17 MR. MARKS: We haven't. We've investigated that.

18 MR. SASEEN: I'm sorry?

19 MR. MARKS: We haven't done that yet, but we've
20 investigated it.

21 MR. SASEEN: Okay,

22 MR. MARKS: And we realize that we may have -- if
23 we go to, you know, diesel particulate filters further.

1 MR. SASEEN: What size engines were these that you
2 tried these on?

3 MR. MCGIVERN: Probably at that time 150
4 horsepower, and one of the filters plugged within 48 hours,
5 and one we did have some success with.

6 MR. SASEEN: What kind of -- was it like a
7 personnel vehicle or can you tell --

8 MR. MCGIVERN: Loader, two-yard loader.

9 MR. SASEEN: Oh, it was a loader?

10 MR. MCGIVERN: Yes. Three and a half yard loader.
11 One of them was run with the Bureau of Mines and we were
12 able to have some success with that. Others, we had no
13 success with.

14 MR. SASEEN: Did you have a cost on what it cost
15 you to equip that with a filter? Even though it didn't
16 work, did you get a --

17 MR. MCGIVERN: It was 10 years ago.

18 MR. SASEEN: Oh, okay.

19 MR. MCGIVERN: Were six, seven, eight thousand
20 dollars a piece at the time.

21 MR. SASEEN: Okay.

22 MR. MCGIVERN: There was an additional cost to
23 install it with some fittings. Then we ran it.

1 MR. SASEEN: Okay, thank you.

2 MR. TOMB: Thank you.

3 MR. CUSTER: I have a question.

4 MR. TOMB: Oh, okay. I'm sorry.

5 MR. CUSTER: I noted in -- under your control side
6 you mention that respirators are effective and should not be
7 completely eliminated as a matter of compliance, if
8 engineering controls are exhausted, and that's been a
9 recurring theme obviously throughout this entire hearing.
10 But you are the first to not have mentioned administrative
11 controls.

12 Was that an oversight or you don't believe in the
13 effectiveness of administrative controls?

14 MR. MARKS: Probably administrative controls would
15 not work for us, not for reducing diesel, but productivity-
16 wise it's -- in our mining method, we probably would not
17 choose that as an option.

18 MR. CUSTER: Thank you.

19 MR. TOMB: One other question. Excuse me.

20 Did you happen to use the estimator at all to look
21 at conceivably what your levels could be with different
22 controls that you have available to you?

23 MR. MARKS: We haven't yet, but we'd like to.

1 MR. TOMB: Okay.

2 MR. MARKS: We'd like to try it.

3 MS. WESDOCK: If you try it, could you submit your
4 results for the record?

5 MR. MARKS: Well, we'd like to try and see what we
6 come up with.

7 MS. WESDOCK: Okay.

8 MR. SASEEN: Do you have an electronic copy of it
9 or did you get, or do you just have -- do you have an
10 electronic copy?

11 MR. MARKS: We don't.

12 MR. SASEEN: I could send you one.

13 MR. MARKS: I would appreciate it.

14 MR. MCGIVERN: Anything else?

15 MS. WESDOCK: Thank you.

16 MR. TOMB: Thank you very much.

17 That completes my list of people that have
18 registered to speak. Is there anybody else in the audience
19 that would like to make a presentation or give any comments?

20 (No response.)

21 MR. TOMB: Okay, I'd like to make a correction to,
22 I guess, something that I said in my opening statement. I
23 can't remember what it was.

1 (Laughter.)

2 But it had to do with the final date for comments
3 for the record, and this is for both coal and for metal and
4 nonmetal, and that's July 26, 1999. So if I misstated
5 something in the record, just so you know that that's the
6 final deadline for getting comments into us.

7 I want to take this opportunity to really thank
8 all of you that took the trouble to come in and display data
9 and to make presentations to us, because as some of you have
10 insinuated -- I don't want to say insinuated, that might not
11 be the right word -- but have conveyed to us that maybe we
12 didn't collect sufficient data for the record, from making
13 measurements, I want to say that anything that you can give
14 us to help support the measurements that we do have is
15 valuable information.

16 I want to caution you though that the data that
17 you submit, we need to have it in a certain form from the
18 standpoint that we've asked for. We need the baseline data.
19 We just don't need a table that says that 15 measurements
20 were made and these are the average. It's better if you can
21 give us that data, like some of you have and some of you, I
22 hope, can supply to us.

23 But I want to thank you for your presentations and

1 the input that you've had here today. So thank you very
2 much. This closes the meeting.

3 (Whereupon, at 5:05 p.m., the meeting was
4 concluded.)

5 //

6 //

7 //

8 //

9 //

10 //

11 //

12 //

13 //

14 //

15 //

16 //

1
2
3
4
5
6
7
8
9
10
11
12
13
14
15
16
17
18
19
20
21
22
23

REPORTER'S CERTIFICATE

DOCKET NO.: N/A
CASE TITLE: Diesel Particulate Matter
HEARING DATE: May 11, 1999
LOCATION: Salt Lake City, Utah

I hereby certify that the proceedings and evidence are contained fully and accurately on the tapes and notes reported by me at the hearing in the above case before the Mine Safety and Health Administration.

Date: May 11, 1999

Raymond Vetter
Official Reporter
Heritage Reporting Corporation
Suite 600
1220 L Street, N. W.
Washington, D. C. 20005

